

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
NORTHERN DISTRICT OF OHIO  
EASTERN DIVISION

OHIO PUBLIC EMPLOYEES )  
RETIREMENT SYSTEM, on ) Case No. 4:08-cv-160  
behalf of Itself and All ) Youngstown, Ohio  
Others Similarly ) Friday, April 13, 2018  
Situating, ) 10:04 a.m.  
)  
Plaintiff, )  
)  
vs. )  
)  
FEDERAL HOME LOAN )  
MORTGAGE CORPORATION, aka )  
Freddie Mac, et al., )  
)  
Defendants. )

TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS  
BEFORE THE HONORABLE BENITA Y. PEARSON  
UNITED STATES DISTRICT JUDGE

HEARING

APPEARANCES:

For the Plaintiff:

Markovits, Stock & DeMarco  
By: W. Benjamin Markovits, Esq.  
Suite 650  
3825 Edwards Road  
Cincinnati, Ohio 45209  
(513) 651-3700  
bmarkovits@msdlegal.com

AND

MARY L. UPHOLD, RDR, CRR  
Thomas D. Lambros Federal Building and U.S. Courthouse  
125 Market Street, Room 337  
Youngstown, Ohio 44503-1780  
(330) 884-7424  
Mary\_Uphold@ohnd.uscourts.gov

Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography;  
transcript produced by computer-aided transcription.

**APPEARANCES (CONTINUED) :**

**For the Plaintiff (Continued) :**

Strauss & Troy

**By:** Richard S. Wayne, Esq.

Suite 400

150 East Fourth Street

Cincinnati, Ohio 45202

(513) 621-2120

rswayne@strausstroy.com

Strauss & Troy

**By:** Robert R. Sparks, Esq.

Suite 400

150 East Fourth Street

Cincinnati, Ohio 45202

(513) 621-2120

rrsparks@strausstroy.com

**For the Defendant Federal Home Loan Mortgage, aka Freddie Mac:**

Morgan, Lewis & Bockius LLP

**By:** Jason D. Frank, Esq.

One Federal Street

Boston, Massachusetts 02110

(617) 951-8000

jason.frank@bingham.com

Morgan, Lewis & Bockius LLP

**By:** Emily E. Renshaw

One Federal Street

Boston, Massachusetts 02110

(617) 951-8000

emily.renshaw@morganlewis.com

Morgan, Lewis & Bockius LLP

**By:** Elizabeth Geyelin Hays, Esq.

One Federal Street

Boston, Massachusetts 02110

(617) 951-8075

liza.hays@morganlewis.com

Porter Wright Morris & Arthur LLP

**By:** Hugh E. McKay, Esq.

Suite 500

950 Main Avenue

Cleveland, Ohio 44113

(216) 443-2580

hmckay@porterwright.com

**APPEARANCES (CONTINUED) :**

**For the Defendant Federal Home Loan Mortgage, aka Freddie Mac (Continued) :**

Howard S. Lindenberg, Associate General Counsel  
Party Representative

**For the Defendant Richard F. Syron:**

Sidley Austin  
**By:** Frank R. Volpe, Esq.  
1501 K Street, NW  
Washington, DC 20005  
(202) 736-8366  
fvolpe@sidley.com

**For the Defendant Patricia L. Cook:**

Zuckerman Spaeder  
**By:** Alecia L. Shelton, Esq.  
Suite 2440  
100 East Pratt Street  
Baltimore, Maryland 21202  
(410) 332-1245  
ashelton@zuckerman.com

**For the Defendant Anthony S. Piszal:**

Murphy & McGonigle  
**By:** James K. Goldfarb, Esq.  
21st Floor  
1185 Avenue of the Americas  
New York, New York 10036  
(212) 880-3961  
jgoldfarb@mmlawus.com

**For the Defendant Eugene M. McQuade:**

Dechert  
**By:** Michael S. Doluisio, Esq.  
2929 Arch Street  
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19104  
(215) 994-2325  
michael.doluisio@dechert.com

**Also Present:**

Kevin Lewis, Plaintiff's Technical Consultant  
  
John J. Danish, Freddie Mac Party Representative  
  
Steven P. Feinstein, Ph.D.  
  
Mukesh Bajaj, Ph.D.

- - -

1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2 - - -

3 LAW CLERK: The matter on the docket this morning  
4 is Case Number 4:08-cv-160, Ohio Public Employees Retirement  
10:04:17 5 System versus Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation, and  
6 others.

7 THE COURT: Good morning, everyone. Thank you for  
8 standing. Feel free to retake your seats.

9 Let's start with the introductions. Plaintiff's  
10:04:28 10 counsel, if you would introduce yourself and those  
11 accompanying you, especially at counsel's table or other  
12 places in the courtroom.

13 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes, Your Honor. Bill Markovits  
14 on behalf of OPERS. Along with me is Rick Wayne from  
10:04:44 15 Strauss Troy on behalf of OPERS. To the right of Mr. Wayne  
16 is Kevin Lewis, who is our technical consultant. And then  
17 Professor Feinstein is in the courtroom with an associate of  
18 his. Rob Sparks of the Strauss Troy firm will also be  
19 joining us shortly. And there's a possibility that John  
10:05:05 20 Danish of the Ohio Attorney General's Office will be joining  
21 us shortly.

22 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Markovits. Welcome to  
23 you all.

24 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you.

10:05:12 25 THE COURT: On behalf of the defense, will you

1 start with the introductions, those of you at counsel's  
2 table, and then seated behind you and other places in the  
3 courtroom.

4 MR. FRANK: Good morning, Your Honor. Jason Frank  
10:05:23 5 from Morgan, Lewis & Bockius on behalf of the corporate  
6 defendant, Freddie Mac. Along with me from Morgan Lewis are  
7 Emily Renshaw and Liza Hays. In addition, our co-counsel in  
8 the case is Hugh McKay. And along with us is also  
9 Dr. Mukesh Bajaj from Navigant Consulting who is in the  
10:05:47 10 courtroom. And finally, Your Honor, last but not least is  
11 Howard Lindenberg from the General Counsel's Office of  
12 Freddie Mac.

13 THE COURT: Welcome to you all. Thank you for the  
14 schedule that you collaborated on. It appears to be  
10:06:03 15 reasonable to me.

16 Before we start with the opening statement -- and  
17 it's suggested that Freddie Mac's opening statement will be  
18 first; that's what you've agreed to, Mr. Frank?

19 MR. FRANK: That's correct, Your Honor.

10:06:15 20 THE COURT: Before we start with opening  
21 statements, is there any reason that either side would ask  
22 for a separation of witnesses? We know in evidentiary  
23 hearings, rules of evidence are relaxed. But if there's a  
24 reason, of course I understand that what's been opined by  
10:06:29 25 Mr. Feinstein is already known to Mr. Bajaj -- and probably

1 I should be referring to you as doctor. I mean no offense  
2 by the reference I've used already. If there is a request  
3 for a separation, will you tell me now?

4 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, there's no request for  
10:06:46 5 sequestration of the witnesses. I believe they know each  
6 other's opinions.

7 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes, no requests on behalf of the  
8 plaintiffs, Your Honor.

9 THE COURT: Makes sense, then.

10:06:54 10 Then the member of the defense team making Freddie  
11 Mac's opening statement, are you ready?

12 MR. FRANK: I am, Your Honor.

13 THE COURT: Will you begin?

14 MR. FRANK: I will. Would you prefer that I speak  
10:07:03 15 at the podium?

16 THE COURT: I prefer you be wherever your voice  
17 can be picked up by the microphone and where you are most  
18 comfortable.

19 MR. FRANK: Well, I am comfortable in either  
10:07:14 20 place. Can I be picked up by the microphone here?

21 THE COURT: Mary?

22 THE REPORTER: Yes.

23 MR. FRANK: All right. Thank you.

24 THE COURT: All right, then.

10:07:19 25 MR. FRANK: Good morning, Your Honor. Thank you

1 for giving us the opportunity to present to you evidence  
2 bearing on Freddie Mac's Daubert motion. We believe that  
3 what you hear today will be crucial to your consideration of  
4 whether or not to exclude Dr. Feinstein, plaintiff's  
10:07:31 5 proposed expert, his testimony, and to strike his report, as  
6 well as your decision on OPERS' motion for class  
7 certification.

8 The parties have agreed to an order of  
9 presentation that you just referenced. As you'll see,  
10:07:46 10 Dr. Feinstein will testify first. He'll be called by  
11 counsel for plaintiff. And following his testimony, cross  
12 and redirect, we will be calling in rebuttal Dr. Bajaj, an  
13 expert retained by Freddie Mac.

14 Following the testimony that you hear from the two  
10:08:06 15 experts, Your Honor, we will be arguing the four motions:  
16 the motion to exclude Dr. Feinstein's testimony and strike  
17 his report; the motion to exclude Dr. Bajaj's testimony  
18 filed by OPERS; the motion to exclude Dr. Gompers'  
19 testimony, who isn't in the courtroom today; and finally,  
10:08:22 20 OPERS' motion for class certification at the end of the day.

21 Your Honor, before I talk about the evidence that  
22 I expect you will hear today, I am going to put that  
23 evidence in context by speaking briefly about market  
24 efficiency.

10:08:36 25 Freddie Mac has moved to exclude Dr. Feinstein's

1 opinion that Freddie Mac stock trades in an efficient  
2 market, as you know from the papers. Market efficiency is  
3 an economic theory. It is a creature of the science of  
4 economics.

10:08:49 5 In Basic v. Levinson, the Supreme Court was  
6 convinced by the science of economics that it could allow  
7 securities plaintiffs to be excused from an essential  
8 element of their claims. Usually in a fraud case, whether  
9 it's securities fraud or common law fraud, one of the  
10:09:04 10 elements of the claim is reliance. Security plaintiffs no  
11 longer have to prove direct reliance on an allegedly  
12 fraudulent statement in certain circumstances.

13 In the Basic case, they held they could be excused  
14 from that element if a statement of material fact that is  
10:09:25 15 false operates as a fraud on the market. Therefore, as long  
16 as a market is efficient, that is, that it consistently and  
17 promptly incorporates available information, including on  
18 those days when the allegedly material misstatement was  
19 made, then there's a sufficient connection between the  
10:09:44 20 statement and the plaintiff's losses that plaintiffs can be  
21 excused from this essential element of their claims.

22 So instead of proving reliance, Your Honor,  
23 plaintiff has to prove market efficiency.

24 If a plaintiff can't prove market efficiency, then  
10:09:59 25 it's got to prove direct reliance, and that is fatal to a



1 motion for class certification, because in such a case, the  
2 common issues would no longer predominate over individual  
3 issues as required by Rule 23(b)(3).

4 Now, the evidence that you're going to hear in the  
10:10:17 5 first half of the day, Your Honor, is as follows: OPERS has  
6 offered the testimony of Dr. Feinstein, an economist, on  
7 market efficiency. It is the only evidence they offer in  
8 support of their motion for class certification.

9 The evidence will show that Dr. Feinstein's  
10:10:37 10 testimony is exactly why the Daubert standards exist. The  
11 evidence will show that his approach here wasn't scientific,  
12 but rather, designed to serve his clients' needs.

13 The court will recall that the parties previously  
14 briefed class certification in the year 2012. The evidence  
10:11:00 15 will show that Dr. Feinstein, in connection with this  
16 current round of work on class certification, that he  
17 reviewed the prior experts' reports before he conducted any  
18 tests in this case.

19 In connection with its initial motion, Dr. Hallman  
10:11:20 20 submitted his report. He tested six earnings dates. You'll  
21 hear the phrase "earnings dates" used over the course of the  
22 day. We're referring to the public announcements by a  
23 public company, usually quarterly, as to its financial  
24 results.

10:11:35 25 Dr. Hallman tested six earnings dates. Now,

1 Dr. Feinstein knew that Hallman tested six earnings dates.  
2 He knew that Hallman concluded that only two of those dates  
3 were statistically significant. He knew that Dr. Bajaj  
4 criticized that work. He actually ended up agreeing with  
10:11:54 5 Dr. Bajaj's criticism, which established that only one out  
6 of six dates was statistically significant.

7 So then, after knowing all of that, what did  
8 Dr. Feinstein do in this case? He decided to run two tests.  
9 The first one was he decided he too was going to do an event  
10:12:12 10 study. But instead of testing six dates, he decided that he  
11 was going to test only one date. What's the one date he  
12 chose? He chose the one date that the prior experts had  
13 agreed had a statistically significant result, and he  
14 claimed that that supported his view that this market was  
10:12:31 15 efficient.

16 What else did he do? Well, on that single date  
17 test, Your Honor, not only did he know that they agreed, he  
18 knew it was a date that the plaintiff had specifically  
19 chosen as the end of the class period. He knew it was a  
10:12:48 20 date with a huge stock price movement. He knew the results  
21 before he ever ran his test.

22 That's not good science. It doesn't matter what  
23 field of science you're in. We hypothesize and we test  
24 hypotheses. We don't know the results and then run a test  
10:13:04 25 that is simply going to confirm what we already know.

1           Then he ran a second test. His second test is  
2           called a Z-test. The evidence will show that  
3           Dr. Feinstein's Z-test is riddled with problems that justify  
4           exclusion of that testimony. It was based on insufficient  
5           data, the first prong of the Daubert test.

6           Even according to the very textbooks that  
7           Dr. Feinstein cites to support his Z-test, it violates  
8           sample size requirements. There are three sample size  
9           requirements in one of the textbooks that he cites. It's  
10          supposed to -- the test is supposed to satisfy all three  
11          requirements. It doesn't satisfy one of them.

12          This test, Your Honor, it doesn't even test market  
13          efficiency. It's not accepted as a reliable method by  
14          economists to test market efficiency.

15          The evidence will show that Dr. Feinstein made,  
16          actually made up approaches in this case that he has never  
17          used before, that no one has ever used before, just to avoid  
18          a negative result for his client.

19          The evidence will show that he deviated from  
20          standards that are set forth by the very economists on whom  
21          he relies. It will show that his approaches don't make  
22          logical sense.

23          The evidence will show that his opinions don't  
24          fail just one prong of the three prong reliability standard  
25          under Daubert, but all three: insufficient facts, not a

1 reliable method or principle, and a method or principle  
2 that's not even applied reliably.

3 What Dr. Feinstein does, Your Honor, is not good  
4 science. And under Daubert, he should never be allowed to  
10:14:46 5 present the opinions that he offers here to a jury. As a  
6 result, his testimony should be excluded, his report should  
7 be stricken, and at the end of the day, we'll be arguing  
8 that the motion for class certification should be denied.

9 Thank you, Your Honor.

10:15:01 10 THE COURT: Thank you, sir. May I ask this  
11 question? The schedule presented doesn't show that I should  
12 expect testimony from expert Gompers.

13 Is that true?

14 MR. FRANK: That is true, Your Honor.

10:15:14 15 THE COURT: Fair enough.

16 Thank you. The representative speaking for OPERS.

17 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes, Your Honor. Bill Markovits.

18 THE COURT: Good morning.

19 MR. MARKOVITS: Good morning, Your Honor. Bill

10:15:27 20 Markovits on behalf of OPERS. It's a pleasure to be back in  
21 your courtroom, although, I have to say that I don't believe  
22 it's necessary for us to be here, and I'd like to spend a  
23 few minutes explaining why.

24 We're going to spend a lot of time today  
10:15:45 25 addressing issues that have no relevance and no impact on

1 the primary issue to be determined today, which is class  
2 certification.

3 On the facts that are either not disputed or can't  
4 reasonably be disputed, class certification is warranted.

10:16:06 5 Now, we got a preview from Mr. Frank of the issues that he  
6 wants to discuss today. But I'd like to talk through what  
7 are the relevant issues today. Class certification, as Your  
8 Honor knows, has a number of requirements under Rules 23(a)  
9 and 23(b). Under Rule 23(a), the defendants do not dispute  
10:16:35 10 numerosity, commonality, typicality or adequacy of  
11 representation. So the 23(a) factors for class  
12 certification are not in dispute.

13 Under 23(b), they do not dispute superiority. The  
14 only class certification factors that they dispute -- the  
10:16:57 15 only class certification factor that they dispute is the  
16 23(b) factor, predominance. And even on that one, they  
17 don't dispute that there are common issues of law in fact.  
18 They just focus on one issue, which is, as Mr. Frank said,  
19 the Basic presumption of reliance that allows -- the  
10:17:23 20 fraud-on-the-market theory that allows the class-wide  
21 reliance.

22 Now, courts throughout the country and within the  
23 circuit have set out a number of factors to use when  
24 determining whether there's an efficient market. Because in  
10:17:44 25 order to get a Basic presumption, as Mr. Frank said, you

1 have to prove that there's an efficient market. That's the  
2 burden on the plaintiff. The court set out a number of  
3 factors listed on this chart. There are five Cammer  
4 factors, three Krogman factors, and a number of courts will  
10:18:03 5 look at does the stock trade on a national exchange.

6 In this case, defendants don't dispute Cammer  
7 factors 1 through 4, they don't dispute any of the Krogman  
8 factors, they don't dispute that the Freddie Mac common  
9 stock traded on the New York Stock Exchange, which is a  
10:18:20 10 national exchange. The only factor they dispute is Cammer  
11 5.

12 OPERS and its expert, Professor Feinstein, will  
13 show that Cammer 5, the empirical factor, is met in this  
14 case. But one of the reasons I made this chart is because  
10:18:46 15 if you take out the empirical factor, which is all the  
16 defendants want to discuss here today, if you take out that  
17 factor, market efficiency is still shown.

18 Courts throughout the country and within the Sixth  
19 Circuit say that the Cammer -- that the market efficiency  
10:19:04 20 can be determined on a combination of factors. Cammer 5 is  
21 not dispositive.

22 THE COURT: Does that mean, then, that OPERS  
23 concedes that the event study and the Z-test performed by  
24 Dr. Feinstein failed as alleged in the motion to strike?

10:19:23 25 MR. MARKOVITS: Absolutely not, Your Honor. As I

1 said, we will show that Cammer 5 is, in fact, met in this  
2 case. My point this morning is that even if it were not,  
3 even if we never even addressed Cammer 5, there's no  
4 question that market efficiency is shown.

10:19:44

5 THE COURT: I understand that answer, and I'll  
6 continue to listen throughout the day for a better  
7 discernment of an answer to my question, because I think the  
8 deposition of Dr. Feinstein says that he relied upon the  
9 event study and the Z-test in addition to those factors,  
10 Cammer and Krogman factors.

10:20:04

11 But what I thought I've understood you to say is  
12 that if empirical factor, Cammer number 5, were not  
13 established, then you believe you still established market  
14 efficiency, correct so far?

10:20:19

15 MR. MARKOVITS: Absolutely.

16 THE COURT: What I also believe I understand at  
17 this early part of the hearing is that the event study and  
18 Z-test are attributed largely, meaning what you'd like me to  
19 consider as I consider your motion for class certification  
20 comes primarily from Dr. Feinstein on those two points,  
21 event study and Z-test?

10:20:30

22 MR. MARKOVITS: No, Your Honor. That's what I  
23 would like -- the plaintiffs would like the court to  
24 consider for Cammer 5. Certainly that's the --

10:20:46

25 THE COURT: And then the question -- stay there.

1 Because the question is, for Cammer 5, that which you'd like  
2 me to consider comes from, as you have shown there, event  
3 study and Z-test, correct?

4 MR. MARKOVITS: Correct.

10:20:57 5 THE COURT: And if there were another chart, event  
6 study and Z-test evidence presented to the court, it's  
7 coming to me from Dr. Feinstein?

8 MR. MARKOVITS: That is correct.

9 THE COURT: All right, I'm with you.

10:21:11 10 Let me ask this of you: If your class isn't  
11 certified, the class suggested especially as indicated in  
12 your papers isn't certified, will OPERS persist with this  
13 case?

14 MR. MARKOVITS: I would have to consult with the  
10:21:24 15 Attorney General's Office and with OPERS to determine that.  
16 Normally, if cases aren't certified, the case does not  
17 persist. But that would be up to the client.

18 THE COURT: Understood. Back to wherever you  
19 were, sir.

10:21:37 20 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you.

21 The point with regard to Cammer 5 is Dr. Feinstein  
22 and the evidence itself clearly establishes undisputed  
23 factors relating to market efficiency, the first four Cammer  
24 factors, all the Krogman factors, and that the stock trades  
10:21:57 25 on the national exchange.



1 Defendants would like to extract from that by  
2 focusing on the event study and the Z-test, and they concoct  
3 dozens, or more than a dozen reasons why those tests are  
4 supposedly insufficient. But that's only one part of the  
10:22:16 5 analysis, only one part of Dr. Feinstein's report and one  
6 part of the analysis. And, again, courts within the Sixth  
7 Circuit and around the country have said that the other  
8 factors are more than sufficient.

9 When you have -- when you have seven of the eight  
10:22:37 10 Cammer and Krogman factors with the stock trading on the  
11 national exchange, market efficiency is not even a close  
12 call. It should not be in dispute. Couple that with the  
13 fact that Dr. Bajaj did not make any effort to prove that  
14 the market was inefficient. He doesn't give an opinion that  
10:22:56 15 the market is inefficient, and he did no testing -- unlike  
16 in other cases he's been in, he did no testing in this case  
17 to show market inefficiency.

18 What defendants and Dr. Bajaj have asked this  
19 court is to adopt the position that this empirical factor,  
10:23:15 20 Cammer 5, is necessary and dispositive. No court, no court  
21 post-Halliburton II has said that; many courts have said  
22 that it is not. No court has said that it is. If this  
23 court were to adopt the position suggested by defendants, it  
24 would be the sole court in the country to do so.

10:23:40 25 Now, there's also an issue that's going to come up

1 today, I assume, with regard to price impact. Because once  
2 market efficiency is established, which we believe it  
3 clearly is in this case, under the Halliburton II case, the  
4 defendants have an opportunity to rebut the presumption of  
5 reliance by showing a lack of price impact.

6 In this case, though, as you'll see, they attempt  
7 to put the burden of showing price impact on plaintiff at  
8 class certification. That's not where the burden lies. The  
9 burden lies squarely on the defendant to show a lack of  
10 price impact.

11 And that burden, which has been called daunting by  
12 the courts and virtually irrebuttable by one of the Supreme  
13 Court justices, cannot be met by Dr. Bajaj simply saying, "I  
14 looked at the analyst report and I didn't see any  
15 connection." That cannot meet the burden. That's just pure  
16 ipse dixit. And as you know, we do have motions to exclude  
17 both Dr. Bajaj and Dr. Gompers for failure to follow the  
18 legal standards, which is a violation of Daubert.

19 And let's get to Dr. Gompers. You'll hear that  
20 defendants and their expert, Dr. Gompers, are also asking  
21 this court to adopt an interpretation of Comcast that has  
22 been rejected each of the 11 times that Dr. Gompers has  
23 raised it in post-Comcast cases. He's raised it 11 times;  
24 11 courts have rejected it. It should be rejected here as  
25 well.

1 Defendants' arguments are Comcast requires  
2 Professor Feinstein to set out in detail his calculations.  
3 That's contrary to the standard practice in courts around  
4 the country, including within the Sixth Circuit, as we set  
10:25:44 5 forth in our papers.

6 This is a typical 10b securities case. Damages  
7 can be determined class-wide using the typical out-of-pocket  
8 damage methodology.

9 Let me get back for a second to my first point.  
10:26:00 10 We're going to be discussing a number of issues today, but I  
11 want to make sure that those issues don't distract from the  
12 main issue, which is should this class be certified. And  
13 applying the undisputed facts with the appropriate legal  
14 standards, we believe the answer is clearly yes.

10:26:26 15 Thank you.

16 THE COURT: Let me ask a question of you. And  
17 I'll also allow you to weigh in, Mr. Frank. There has been  
18 a discovery dispute ongoing. As you know, I referred it to  
19 Magistrate Judge Baughman.

10:26:38 20 I think I can read between the lines well enough  
21 to know that when a party files a motion for an oral  
22 argument, it's also sometimes just an attempt to tell the  
23 court, "Look, I'd really like to hear from you now, and if  
24 there's any other information the parties can give you by  
10:26:53 25 way of oral argument to help resolve that motion to compel,

1 we're here to do it."

2 Not having that answer yet from Judge Baughman  
3 about the discovery that defense provided to the SEC that  
4 apparently is in a format not understandable or readable by  
10:27:12 5 your client, what effect, if any, does it have on your  
6 ability to defend or prosecute the motions that are before  
7 us at this hearing today?

8 MR. MARKOVITS: That does not have an effect on  
9 the motions that are before us today. It will certainly  
10:27:29 10 have an effect going forward, because we have been hamstrung  
11 in discovery and we are trying to press forward as  
12 expeditiously as possible. We've had delays, and part of  
13 the delay is a result of the improper discovery or the  
14 discovery abuse that we believe took place with regard to  
10:27:51 15 the ESI.

16 But that substantive discovery should have no  
17 impact on the motions today.

18 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Markovits.

19 Mr. Frank, would you like to answer that question?

10:28:04 20 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, I agree with Mr. Markovits  
21 on this point and this point only. No. We agree on many  
22 things. But on this point, we also agree, Your Honor. We  
23 do not believe that the discovery issue impacts the four  
24 motions before the court today.

10:28:20 25 THE COURT: And this might be an

1       oversimplification, but my understanding of the unresolved  
2       issue before Judge Baughman, at least the largest one, is  
3       who will bear the cost of converting the electronically  
4       stored information into a format that's readable,  
10:28:33 5       understandable to plaintiffs.

6               Is that a fair summary?

7               MR. FRANK: Unfortunately, Your Honor, I think  
8       that the ESI issues are a little more complex than that.  
9       The plaintiffs had asked for the production we had made to  
10:28:45 10      the SEC many years ago. We provided that. They're  
11      unsatisfied with how easy it is to work with that and some  
12      of the metadata that is there and that isn't there.

13              So they've essentially asked for a reproduction of  
14      materials that would take a very long time, it would cost a  
10:29:07 15      lot of money, when, from our perspective, they have what  
16      they asked for and they have what they need and we've been  
17      proceeding.

18              THE COURT: Well, that doesn't sound all that  
19      different from what I was thinking, maybe from what I said.  
10:29:18 20      But what it means to me, Mr. Markovits, is what you have now  
21      or what the defense has intended to give you from the SEC is  
22      in a format that's unusable or not easily usable; is that  
23      fair?

24              MR. MARKOVITS: That's fair, Your Honor.

10:29:38 25              THE COURT: And what about the cost of making it

1 usable? Right now that's an issue before Judge Baughman,  
2 too, isn't it?

3 MR. FRANK: It is if you accept their position  
4 that it's unusable. We believe it's usable, that they have  
10:29:49 5 the documents that they need. They have a lot of metadata.  
6 We made a follow-up production --

7 THE COURT: And the estimate of what it would cost  
8 to put that in a format usable by plaintiffs is what?

9 MR. FRANK: I don't know if I have a current  
10:30:00 10 estimate now, but I don't think it would -- I think it's in  
11 the many millions. I don't know if it would exceed 10  
12 million.

13 And I think that if -- and in terms of time, we're  
14 talking about six months to a year to make a reproduction.

10:30:15 15 THE COURT: We're talking about a 2008 case. I  
16 think the issue of time has flown by. All right. Thank  
17 you. You've helped me, you both have.

18 While this is still on Judge Baughman's docket,  
19 you know, at any time I could, of course, after consulting  
10:30:31 20 with him, make an adjustment.

21 And would just like you to know, defense counsel,  
22 I don't see it unreasonable if this case proceeds that you  
23 give the plaintiffs information that falls under appropriate  
24 discovery in a format that can be accessible even if you've  
10:30:50 25 already given it to a different party that had no problems

1 with it.

2 So just study that for a while throughout the day,  
3 and at some point we hope that the docket will reflect that  
4 Judge Baughman will give you his ruling, and should you be  
10:31:06 5 dissatisfied with it, at least you know what my inclination  
6 at this point is.

7 MR. FRANK: We understand, Your Honor, and I  
8 appreciate it. If I could make one last point on that  
9 issue. I'd add that it is the defendants who filed the  
10:31:16 10 motion for oral argument. And I assure the court, it was  
11 not to prompt a ruling, it wasn't intended in that way at  
12 all, we just felt that there were issues in the reply brief  
13 that were not addressed, that it might be helpful if we  
14 addressed orally with the court, and we're still welcome to  
10:31:31 15 meet with the magistrate judge to discuss those issues.

16 THE COURT: Thank you for the clarification.

17 MR. FRANK: Thank you.

18 THE COURT: Next, examination of Dr. Feinstein.  
19 And after that, there will be cross-examination by -- I mean  
10:31:47 20 examination by OPERS, pardon me, then cross-examination by  
21 Freddie Mac. And then further examination, but only if  
22 there's time reserved before your 45-minute lunch break.

23 Do you care to make that reservation now?

24 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes, Your Honor. I'd just like --  
10:32:01 25 I spoke with Mr. Frank and we both agreed if the court would

1 agree that I would just reserve -- as the day goes on, we'll  
2 just reserve the balance of any time not used in the initial  
3 presentation.

4 THE COURT: Except you will do the math.

10:32:16 5 MR. MARKOVITS: Fine, Your Honor.

6 THE COURT: All right. And I might confirm that  
7 the math is correct, but don't come back and say, "Oh, the  
8 time we didn't use," because in my mind you will have used  
9 it all.

10:32:27 10 MR. MARKOVITS: Okay.

11 THE COURT: Fair enough?

12 MR. MARKOVITS: Fair enough.

13 THE COURT: Okay.

14 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, we appreciate that. We  
10:32:31 15 will do the math. And I just want to address one  
16 housekeeping issue regarding exhibits, if you wouldn't mind.

17 THE COURT: Certainly, please.

18 MR. FRANK: So the parties have agreed that for  
19 the purposes of this hearing and this hearing only, that the  
10:32:45 20 exhibits that they've exchanged will be admissible and  
21 presumed authentic, and that there will not have to be  
22 efforts to offer exhibits that would otherwise slow down the  
23 proceedings.

24 THE COURT: Thank you for that.

10:33:00 25 Mr. Markovits, that matches your understanding?



1 MR. MARKOVITS: That does, Your Honor. And what  
2 we were planning to do also, again, if it meets with the  
3 court's approval, is mark the exhibits as we present them  
4 for the plaintiff as P1, 2, 3, 4 and on, and Mr. Frank  
10:33:16 5 intended to mark his D1, 2, 3, 4 and on.

6 THE COURT: Are they already marked or you intend  
7 to mark them as you use them?

8 MR. MARKOVITS: We're going to mark them as we use  
9 them.

10:33:26 10 THE COURT: Do you have what you need to do that?

11 MR. MARKOVITS: I have exhibit stickers and a pen.  
12 That's --

13 THE COURT: All right. Just do it expeditiously.  
14 We know the sequence now, P1, D something, 1 probably will  
10:33:38 15 be the first number. Thank you. And I apologize for any  
16 inconvenience our technology malfunction has on your  
17 presentation.

18 I've made a request that some help be brought to  
19 us today, ideally during the break. So we'll see what can  
10:33:56 20 be achieved. But I know that you understand the limitations  
21 and are prepared to work around them, right?

22 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes, Your Honor.

23 MR. FRANK: Yes, Your Honor.

24 THE COURT: Fair enough. Is there anything more  
10:34:07 25 before we call Dr. Feinstein?

**FEINSTEIN - DIRECT**

26

1 MR. MARKOVITS: No, Your Honor.

2 THE COURT: Dr. Feinstein, will you please  
3 approach to be sworn? Sir, one moment. Step here. My law  
4 clerk will swear you in and then you'll go the direction you  
5 were headed.

10:34:26

6 STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D., of lawful age, a  
7 witness called by the Plaintiff, being first duly sworn, was  
8 examined and testified as follows:

9 THE COURT: Now, sir, if you will walk around; you  
10 were right, this is your seat. Make yourself comfortable in  
11 the witness stand. The water is fresh; if you'd like to  
12 pour some, you're welcome to it.

10:34:40

13 THE REPORTER: Judge, if you could ask everybody  
14 to speak up, the sound system is not working.

15 THE COURT: Mary, our court reporter, has just  
16 told me that one of our many failings today is that the  
17 sound system isn't working, so if you could please speak up.

10:35:02

18 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor.

19 MR. MARKOVITS: May I proceed?

20 THE COURT: Yes.

10:35:19

21 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you, Your Honor.

22 DIRECT EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D.

23 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

24 Q. Good morning, Professor Feinstein. Would you please  
25 introduce yourself to the court?

10:35:24

**FEINSTEIN - DIRECT**

27

1       **A.** Good morning, Your Honor. I'm Steven Feinstein.

2       **Q.** Professor Feinstein, what's your business address?

3       **A.** My business address is Crowninshield Financial  
4 Research, 56 Harvard Street, Brookline, Massachusetts 02445.

10:35:40 5       **Q.** What do you do for a living?

6       **A.** I'm an Associate Professor of Finance at Babson  
7 College. I've been there since 1996. In addition to that,  
8 I do a fair amount of consulting and I founded a consulting  
9 firm, which is my platform for financial analysis

10:35:55 10       consulting.

11       **Q.** I know that defendants have not challenged your  
12 qualifications, but let me put up a slide and I'd like you  
13 very briefly to describe for the court your educational and  
14 work background.

10:36:06 15               MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 1, please.

16 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

17       **Q.** Can you see that, Professor Feinstein?

18       **A.** Not yet. No.

19               THE COURT: You're using your computer, aren't  
10:36:21 20 you, sir?

21               MR. LEWIS: Uh-huh.

22               THE COURT: Ralph, was this working earlier?

23               MR. MARKOVITS: Not working.

24               THE COURT: It should be on HDMI.

10:36:37 25               MR. LEWIS: It's coming.

**FEINSTEIN - DIRECT**

28

1 MR. MARKOVITS: Is it going to take this long for  
2 it?

3 MR. LEWIS: No.

4 THE WITNESS: Okay, I have it.

10:36:48 5 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

6 Q. Okay. Could you briefly describe your educational and  
7 work background?

8 A. Sure. Educational background, I have a Bachelor's  
9 degree from Pomona College and a Master's M.Phil. and Ph.D.  
10:37:05 10 degrees in economics with a concentration in finance from  
11 Yale University.

12 In addition to the academic educational credentials, I  
13 also was awarded the Chartered Financial Analyst designation  
14 by the Chartered Financial Analyst Institute, which is the  
10:37:19 15 premier designation for practicing financial analysts.

16 So I have the academic credentials and a professional  
17 credential as well.

18 Q. And you've already mentioned a little bit about your  
19 teaching experience and business experience. If you could  
10:37:30 20 just state those briefly.

21 A. I'm a Tenured Associate Professor of Finance at Babson  
22 College. Prior to that I was at Boston University. In  
23 addition to my teaching and research and college  
24 responsibilities, I'm the Founder, President and Senior  
10:37:45 25 Expert at Crowninshield Financial Research. I've been

1 conducting financial analysis on a consulting basis for 22  
2 years.

3 Q. And could you describe for the court the nature and  
4 purpose of your consultation in this case?

10:37:56 5 A. I was asked to examine the market for Freddie Mac  
6 stock, Freddie Mac stock itself, and make an assessment as  
7 to whether the stock traded in an efficient market over the  
8 course of the class period.

9 In addition to that, I was asked whether damages could  
10:38:14 10 be calculated on a common basis using a common methodology  
11 for all proposed class members, where that methodology is  
12 consistent with the theory of liability of the plaintiffs.

13 Q. And did the nature of your engagement change at any  
14 point?

10:38:30 15 A. Yes.

16 Q. How?

17 A. Well, after I filed my opening report, there were two  
18 rebuttal reports, one from Professor Gompers and one from  
19 Dr. Bajaj. So I was asked to respond to those reports, read  
10:38:42 20 what they said and assess if the arguments were valid and  
21 respond to those arguments.

22 But also in those reports, they raised the price impact  
23 argument, arguing that the alleged misrepresentations and  
24 omissions had zero impact whatsoever on the price of Freddie  
10:38:58 25 Mac stock. So I was asked to analyze their argument and

**FEINSTEIN - DIRECT**

30

1 their purported proof to see if it was valid.

2 MR. MARKOVITS: May I approach, Your Honor?

3 THE COURT: You may.

4 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

10:39:08 5 Q. Professor Feinstein, I'm showing you what's been marked  
6 as P1 for identification.

7 MR. MARKOVITS: Would you like a copy?

8 THE COURT: Thank you.

9 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

10:39:17 10 Q. Could you identify that for the court, please?

11 A. This is my report, the opening report on market  
12 efficiency, which also includes the Comcast analysis, the  
13 damage methodology analysis.

14 MR. MARKOVITS: May I approach, Your Honor?

10:39:30 15 THE COURT: You may.

16 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

17 Q. Professor Feinstein, I'm showing you what's been marked  
18 as P2. Could you identify that for the court, please?

19 A. This is my second report, the rebuttal report.

10:39:48 20 Q. You mentioned that you addressed market efficiency,  
21 class-wide damages and price impact. Do you believe that  
22 the work you've done could have been done by a layperson?

23 A. No.

24 Q. Do you feel that your testimony will aid the finder of  
10:40:04 25 fact to understanding the work you will present?

1       **A.** I do.

2                   MR. MARKOVITS: And, Kevin, could you put up slide  
3 2, please?

4 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

10:40:17 5       **Q.** Can you tell the court briefly what conclusions you've  
6 reached?

7       **A.** These are the conclusions on this slide. Freddie Mac  
8 stock did trade in an efficient market over the course of  
9 the class period. That's conclusion number one.

10:40:29 10           Damages in this matter can be computed for all class  
11 members using a common methodology that is consistent with  
12 plaintiff's allegations of liability.

13           And the third conclusion from the rebuttal report,  
14 defendants have not failed -- have not proved that the  
10:40:44 15 misrepresentations and omissions had zero impact on Freddie  
16 Mac stock.

17       **Q.** I want to start off by talking to you about your market  
18 efficiency opinion. Could you explain to the court what's  
19 meant by "market efficiency"?

10:40:56 20       **A.** Right. And that's important. Market efficiency is the  
21 principle that the marketplace does not ignore material,  
22 relevant, important information; that information that's  
23 announced gets to the marketplace, it's disseminated through  
24 the marketplace; that traders and investors are able to  
10:41:18 25 trade on that information; and therefore, that information

1 is reflected in the stock price.

2 So it's -- by contrast, an inefficient market would be  
3 one where there are impediments to information flow, there  
4 are impediments to trading so people can't trade on  
10:41:34 5 information even if they had it, or for irrational reasons,  
6 traders and investors simply ignored the information, or  
7 perhaps they believed the stock in the company are so small  
8 and so obscure that it's not worth their bother to analyze  
9 the information and trade on the information. That would  
10:41:49 10 make the market inefficient.

11 Q. Okay. What methodology did you use to determine  
12 whether the Freddie Mac stock traded in an efficient market  
13 during the class period?

14 A. I ran a battery of tests. And it wasn't just the  
10:42:01 15 Z-test and the event study. I ran the tests that were  
16 dictated by the Cammer and Unger factors. This is not a  
17 checklist of principles where each box has to be checked.  
18 The Cammer and Unger factors -- the Cammer and Krogman  
19 factors. Unger and Krogman are used interchangeably.

10:42:20 20 The Cammer and Krogman factors are each a test of  
21 market efficiency, and I ran the full battery of tests. I  
22 looked at trading volume; analyst coverage; the number of  
23 market makers; the fact that the stock was traded on the New  
24 York Stock Exchange; the principles underlying S-3  
10:42:37 25 registration eligibility; market capitalization and flow



1 under Krogman, that's how big the company is, I assessed  
2 that and its implications for efficiency; I looked at the  
3 bid-ask spread, which is the measure of how costly it is to  
4 trade the stock, and I assessed the implications of that  
10:42:54 5 with respect to market efficiency.

6 I did all of those tests, and in addition, the  
7 empirical factor. The empirical factor as called for by the  
8 Cammer court, the Cammer court said it would be helpful that  
9 if in addition to these other tests, there were empirical  
10:43:10 10 demonstrations of the market actually behaving efficiently.

11 And so I ran standard tests -- the event study test and  
12 the Z-test is widely used now -- to assess whether they  
13 provide demonstrations of the market acting efficiently.  
14 And they do. And they do.

10:43:25 15 Q. And how often have you used that approach, that  
16 methodology to determine market efficiency?

17 A. Always. For 22 years, and dozens of cases.

18 MR. MARKOVITS: All right. Slide 3, please.

19 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

10:43:40 20 Q. Would you tell the court what this slide reflects?

21 A. This is a list of my market efficiency opinions over  
22 the course of my career.

23 Q. There's over 50 cases there. Did you use the same  
24 methodology, looking at the Cammer and Krogman factors and  
10:43:59 25 considering whether the stock traded on a national market,

1 in all those cases?

2 A. Yes. Every one of these cases I ran the battery of  
3 tests, the Cammer and Krogman factors, and an empirical test  
4 examining to see if there was an empirical demonstration of  
10:44:13 5 the stock behaving efficiently.

6 Q. To your knowledge, do other economists use the same  
7 methodology in securities cases when attempting to determine  
8 whether or not there's an efficient market?

9 A. They do.

10:44:25 10 Q. Does this methodology generally require subjective or  
11 objective determinations or both?

12 A. All analysis, all research has some elements of  
13 subjectivity. The analyst has to make choices about, for  
14 example, what data source to use. But for the most part,  
10:44:43 15 the Cammer and Krogman factors are very objective. The  
16 stock either trades actively or it doesn't. It's either a  
17 big company or it isn't. So there's usually not  
18 disagreement about whether those factors are satisfied in  
19 indicating market efficiency.

10:44:58 20 Q. And I know in this case there's not disagreement on  
21 many of the factors, but I'm still going to ask you to  
22 explain some of them or go over some of them with the court.

23 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 4, please.

24 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

10:45:12 25 Q. Can you --

1       A.   Okay.

2       Q.   -- go through this?   Yes.

3       A.   Let me do this.   Let me jump down to Krogman factor  
4       number 1, which is the fourth one down, the forth bullet  
10:45:22 5       point.   That says Freddie Mac is a very big company.

6               Krogman factor 1 is market capitalization.   That means,  
7       what is the total value of all the outstanding stock.   It  
8       was \$42.1 billion during the class period, placing Freddie  
9       Mac among the ten largest companies in the United States.

10:45:38 10      This is not an obscure company flying under the radar.

11              So Krogman 1, market capitalization, \$42.1 billion.

12              And going to the top.   Trading volume, as you'd expect  
13      from a big company like that, is very active, 19.9 million  
14      shares traded per week.   It's well above standards that are  
10:45:56 15      dictated in court cases as well as in the literature for  
16      what would define an efficient market.

17              Twenty-one professional analysts covered Freddie Mac.  
18      That is extensive, broad analyst coverage.   That means that  
19      there are professionals whose job it was to receive the  
10:46:12 20      information, digest the information and publicize to the  
21      marketplace what this information means.   So there were 21  
22      analysts over the course of the class period.

23              616 major institutions, that's defined by the SEC as  
24      institutions that manage over a hundred million dollars of  
10:46:26 25      other people's money, owned Freddie Mac stock.   Those major

1 institutions have their own analysts.

2 So there was plenty of professional analyst coverage  
3 making this market efficient.

4 Freddie Mac stock was listed on the New York Stock  
10:46:39 5 Exchange and had at least seven market makers facilitating  
6 the efficiency of that market. The New York Stock Exchange  
7 actually assigns a designated market maker, a specialist to  
8 each stock that's listed on their exchange to facilitate the  
9 trading and make sure it's an orderly market. So this is a  
10:46:56 10 probative factor for market efficiency as well as the other  
11 factors.

12 Krogman 2, the bid-ask spread, that along with Cammer 3  
13 tells you that there were no impediments to trading the  
14 stock. Anyone who wanted to trade Freddie Mac stock could  
10:47:12 15 easily do so. So the thing that might make the market  
16 inefficient and inability to trade the stock did not apply  
17 to Freddie Mac. The average bid-ask spread was very narrow,  
18 which means that it was inexpensive to trade this stock.

19 And Krogman 3 is a different kind of size factor. It  
10:47:28 20 looks at market capitalization but then subtracts out how  
21 much of the stock is owned by insiders. Krogman 3 says that  
22 this stock was owned by the public, not by insiders, and it  
23 was very big. This stock was not being ignored by the  
24 marketplace.

10:47:45 25 MR. MARKOVITS: Okay. Slide 4, please.

**FEINSTEIN - DIRECT**

37

1 MR. LEWIS: Slide 5 you mean?

2 MR. MARKOVITS: I'm sorry, slide 5.

3 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

10:47:55

4 Q. And you had skipped over the fourth Cammer factor, S-3,  
5 and that's reflected on this slide. Can you explain to the  
6 court your findings with regard to Cammer factor 4?

10:48:13

7 A. Well, okay. Cammer factor 4 as cited by the Cammer  
8 court and other courts, it's whether or not the stock is  
9 eligible for S-3 registration. And S-3 registration has  
10 requirements such as the size and trading volume and the  
11 filing of SEC-mandated reports.

10:48:32

12 So Freddie Mac stock was exempt from filing, but it  
13 satisfied the trading criteria and the size criteria, which  
14 are the criteria that the Cammer court said are the  
15 important ones that indicate market efficiency.

10:48:51

16 So Freddie Mac stock did satisfy Cammer 4. It  
17 satisfied the components of Cammer 4 that the Cammer court  
18 cited to are important.

19 Q. Professor, you used the term "probative" before. And  
20 you've addressed Cammer factors 1 through 4, Krogman factors  
21 1 through 3. Are all of those probative of market  
22 efficiency?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Are they all supported by economic principles?

10:49:06

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. Do you need all of those factors to reach a finding of  
2 market efficiency?

3 A. Well, in the hypothetical, no. And in this particular  
4 case, they're all satisfied, so it's essentially moot. But,  
10:49:22 5 no, you don't. This is not a checklist where you have to  
6 check every box in order to conclude that the market is  
7 efficient. Each of these is a probative test of market  
8 efficiency.

9 Q. And how do you, as an economist, assess these factors?

10:49:36 10 A. Well, I look at them holistically. I look at them in  
11 the totality. And if all the factors point to market  
12 efficiency, I would conclude that the stock trades in an  
13 efficient market.

14 Q. And in this case, how did these factors support your  
10:49:51 15 finding that the market was efficient?

16 A. These factors are the reason for my conclusion that the  
17 market is efficient, and it wasn't even close. Freddie Mac  
18 is a big company. It's not obscure. There's no impediment  
19 to trading. There's no impediment to information flow. And  
10:50:08 20 there's demonstrations of it behaving efficiently. It  
21 wasn't even a close call.

22 Q. Now I want to turn to Cammer factor 5 and ask if you'd  
23 describe that factor for the court.

24 A. The Cammer court said it would be helpful if there was  
10:50:25 25 also a demonstration. And that's what Cammer 5 is. You

1 look at the stock price and observe, are there  
2 demonstrations of the stock responding to information; are  
3 there cases where there's indisputably important information  
4 that emerged about the company that according to valuation  
10:50:44 5 principles ought to move the stock price; and then you  
6 observe to see, did the stock price move or didn't it.

7 And that's what I did. That's the standard event study  
8 test. And I also did a collective event study test which  
9 provided additional demonstrations of empirical  
10:51:00 10 demonstrations of market efficiency.

11 Q. So both those tests support empirical factor, which is  
12 Cammer 5?

13 A. They do.

14 Q. Is Cammer 5 necessary for a determination of market  
10:51:13 15 efficiency?

16 A. No. No, not -- well, it depends exactly how you mean  
17 that. If you have all the other factors indicating market  
18 efficiency, then Cammer 5, it's icing on the cake; it's  
19 icing on the cake, but not necessary.

10:51:31 20 On the other hand, if you could have drawn or if you  
21 had conflicting information from the other factors, it would  
22 be more important. But when all the other factors point to  
23 market efficiency, then it's icing on the cake.

24 Q. So in this case, if you never even address Cammer  
10:51:44 25 factor 5, would that change your opinion that the Freddie

1 Mac stock traded in an efficient market?

2 **A.** It's hypothetical. I always try to do a comprehensive  
3 analysis. But if there was some reason that I couldn't do  
4 that analysis, it would not change my opinion.

10:52:01 5 **Q.** And you talked about an event study and a Z-test that  
6 you performed. Is an event study required in order to  
7 demonstrate Cammer factor 5?

8 **A.** Well, there are different kinds of demonstrations.  
9 There are different kinds of empirical tests that can be  
10:52:18 10 run. So event study is the most common, but it's not  
11 always -- I wouldn't say it's required.

12 **Q.** Did you perform an event study in this case?

13 **A.** Yes.

14 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 6, please.

10:52:35 15 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

16 **Q.** Can you describe for the court your event study?

17 **A.** Well, what an event study does -- and it's important  
18 that it be understood so it can't be distorted. What an  
19 event study does is it first requires the identification of  
10:52:48 20 events, which based on the news, based on the news and based  
21 on valuation principles, should cause a large, a big  
22 movement in the stock price, either a big rise or a big  
23 fall. So it first requires identification of indisputably  
24 important news events that should move the market.

10:53:11 25 And then it examines, after factoring out, after



**FEINSTEIN - DIRECT**

41

1 controlling for the marketplace and after controlling for a  
2 peer group, whether the stock, in fact, did move a large  
3 amount as it should, which would indicate that the market  
4 reacted to the information and didn't ignore that  
10:53:26 5 information.

6 Q. What did your event study in this case show?

7 A. Well, for a variety of reasons, I identified November  
8 20th, 2007 as the ideal and most appropriate, in fact, only  
9 appropriate date to run the traditional event study. And I  
10:53:40 10 can explain why if necessary.

11 But it's indisputable that that was an important date.  
12 That the news on that date was important. That the news on  
13 that date was negative. That the news on that date, if the  
14 market was paying attention, should cause the price to fall.  
10:53:55 15 And, in fact, the price did fall 28.7 percent when Freddie  
16 Mac announced \$2 billion of unexpected losses.

17 So that proves that this is an example, this is a  
18 demonstration that the market did not ignore information.  
19 This one demonstration proves that there were not  
10:54:14 20 impediments to information flow and that there was not  
21 impediments to trading. When this big news came out, the  
22 market reacted.

23 Q. Now, as you know and we've already heard this morning,  
24 defendants have criticized your use of a single date for the  
10:54:26 25 event study. Is there support for use of a single date?

1       **A.** Yes.

2       **Q.** Does your single date event study demonstrate market  
3 efficiency for the entire class period?

4       **A.** In isolation, I would say no. But in conjunction with  
10:54:42 5 the other Cammer and Krogman factors, then yes.

6       **Q.** Does --

7       **A.** Because the other Cammer and Krogman factors are  
8 observed throughout the class period, and this is a  
9 demonstration that the kind of impediments that might make  
10:54:55 10 the market inefficient did not bear on Freddie Mac stock.

11       **Q.** Does Dr. Bajaj indicate what he believes the required  
12 number of news days for such a study should be?

13       **A.** No.

14       **Q.** And you mentioned before, you talked about, I believe,  
10:55:14 15 strongly material news or indisputably material news. Let's  
16 start off with, what's "material news"?

17       **A.** Well, material news is the kind of information that  
18 investors consider in making investment decisions, deciding  
19 whether to buy or sell. It's also the information they  
10:55:31 20 would use in determining the correct valuation of the  
21 security.

22       **Q.** And why wouldn't you just look for material news when  
23 you're looking for event dates?

24       **A.** Because not all material news would have a correct  
10:55:47 25 efficient market impact on the stock price -- okay. Let me

FEINSTEIN - DIRECT

43

1 say it a different way. Not all material news is going to  
2 be so important that it should, according to valuation  
3 principles, move the stock price so much that it will appear  
4 to be statistically significant.

10:56:03 5 Some material news might have -- it will be material,  
6 but it should have a modest impact on the stock price,  
7 according to the correct valuation principles. If it has a  
8 modest impact, it will appear to be not significant and the  
9 test will be indeterminate. You won't know whether it was a  
10:56:19 10 non-significant -- a non-statistically significant movement  
11 because people ignore the news or because they didn't ignore  
12 the news and the correct movement was a modest change.

13 So it's important to do -- when you're doing the market  
14 efficiency event study, to pick only the most impactful kind  
10:56:36 15 of news and events.

16 Q. Are there articles or literature that give examples of  
17 cases where you have clearly material news, terms that a  
18 reasonable investor would be interested in that news, but it  
19 doesn't have a statistically significant price reaction?

10:56:53 20 A. Yes. There's an article that's being -- that's widely  
21 circulated, widely respected by Brav and Heaton. Brav and  
22 Heaton point out, they use an example that sounds a lot like  
23 Freddie Mac. They say it's a \$42 million [sic] company in  
24 their example.

10:57:07 25 Q. 42 billion would that be?

1       **A.** I'm sorry?

2       **Q.** 42 billion?

3       **A.** 42 billion. I meant billion, yeah.

4       **Q.** Yeah.

10:57:11 5       **A.** 42 billion. They say it's a \$42 billion company and  
6 the company announces a \$700 million loss. Well, if you  
7 take the percentage of \$700 million versus 42 billion,  
8 clearly it's economically material. Clearly people are  
9 going to care about 700 million. But the percentage change  
10:57:29 10 in the stock price when you calculate the percentage of what  
11 700 million is of 42 billion, it will not -- it won't be  
12 over the threshold for statistical significance.

13           So there's a difference recognized in the literature  
14 between economic materiality and statistical significance.

10:57:44 15       **Q.** And --

16       **A.** And also --

17       **Q.** I'm sorry, go ahead.

18       **A.** -- the other kinds of news that could cause a -- the  
19 other kind of conditions that might make material news not  
10:57:53 20 cause a statistically significant change in an efficient  
21 market is when the news is expected, in line with prior  
22 expectations, so that the news maintains the price where it  
23 used to be.

24           Or news that comes out in a -- simultaneously, if it's  
10:58:11 25 positive news, it comes out with negative news, confounded

**FEINSTEIN - DIRECT**

45

1 or conflicted news, mixed news, if the news is mixed, it  
2 might be very material, but it won't have a significant, a  
3 statistically significant impact on the stock price. It's a  
4 very common situation.

10:58:23

5 **Q.** And that gets to a follow-up question. Can you  
6 explain, would a material misrepresentation necessarily  
7 cause a stock price to increase, decrease or stay the same,  
8 or all of the above?

10:58:41

9 **A.** All of the above. The answer is all of the above,  
10 because there could be a material misrepresentation that  
11 maintains market -- the market's understanding of the  
12 company at its old perception, when, in fact, the company  
13 has become worse off.

10:59:00

14 So the reaction to a confirmatory or the kind of  
15 misrepresentation that buoys the stock price would be that  
16 the stock price is buoyed and doesn't fall. So the impact  
17 of a material misrepresentation could be that it holds the  
18 stock price the same and prevents it from falling.

10:59:18

19 **Q.** You've reviewed the report of Dr. Bajaj and his  
20 deposition?

21 **A.** I did read those.

22 **Q.** Does he make any claim regarding the percentage of  
23 material news days that in his view should be expected to  
24 have a statistically significant stock price reaction?

10:59:30

25 **A.** Yeah. He was flat-out wrong. He said 80 to 90

FEINSTEIN - DIRECT

46

1 percent. And the literature is clear that not all material  
2 news will cause a statistically significant reaction. But  
3 he said 80 to 90 percent.

10:59:49

4 Q. If you had to prove market efficiency, you had to show  
5 a statistically significant stock price reaction to 80 to 90  
6 percent of material news days, what would be the result?

7 A. Well, there's literature on that, too. Most stocks  
8 would fail. Most stocks that are even generally understood  
9 to be the most efficient would fail that test.

11:00:06

10 Q. So based on what you reviewed, do you have an  
11 understanding of how Dr. Bajaj can claim that 80-90 -- 80 to  
12 90 percent of material news days should have this  
13 statistically significant stock price reaction?

11:00:25

14 A. Well, I read his report and I read his deposition and  
15 it seemed he tried to rehabilitate that opinion, which is  
16 clearly wrong, by redefining material in a circular way. He  
17 said that it's material if it causes a significant reaction.

11:00:41

18 Well, if you define material to be that it causes a  
19 significant reaction, then you'll have 100 percent. He  
20 redefined it with circularity to meet his prior testimony.

21 Q. All right. You've talked about the event study. I  
22 want to talk about the collective test you ran.

23 MR. MARKOVITS: If you could put up slide 7,  
24 please.

11:00:57

25 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

1 Q. First of all, what's a "collective test"?

2 A. A collective test is a different kind of event study,  
3 where instead of examining whether a momentous event causes  
4 a significant change in the stock price, what it does is it  
11:01:13 5 looks at -- it first selects dates, a group of dates on  
6 which there is an elevated flow of information, on which  
7 there are things happening with the company or news coming  
8 out about the company so that there's an elevated flow of  
9 information.

11:01:26 10 And then it compares the stock price dynamics in the  
11 news group to the stock price dynamics -- stock price  
12 dynamics in the non-news group. If there's a significant  
13 difference between the two, it proves that information  
14 matters and that the marketplace is not ignoring  
11:01:42 15 information, which is market efficiency.

16 Q. What collective test did you run?

17 A. It's described on this slide here. I used a screen  
18 where if an event was reported by The Wall Street Journal  
19 and The New York Times, it satisfied the screen. And I used  
11:01:56 20 that screen because I knew that it's contentious and it  
21 would be challenged, whether I was being subjective in the  
22 choice of events. So I delegated that decision of event  
23 choice to the editors of The Wall Street Journal and The New  
24 York Times. It's their job to determine what is news and  
11:02:11 25 what isn't.

1 So I identified these nine company events and then --

2 Q. Can I stop you? I'm sorry. Can I stop you right  
3 there, Professor?

4 A. All right.

11:02:17 5 Q. Is there support for your use of The Wall Street  
6 Journal and The New York Times?

7 A. Yes. I mean, I would love to say that I invented and  
8 claim this methodology, I would love to say that I can claim  
9 credit for this methodology, but I can't. It's in the  
11:02:32 10 literature; it's widely used.

11 Q. I'm sorry, I interrupted you. Go ahead.

12 A. Well, then, so the nine dates, because they're elevated  
13 news dates and there's no screen to see if these are the  
14 kind of dates that should cause a significant reaction, you  
11:02:45 15 would -- not all of them need to cause a reaction.

16 What would indicate market efficiency is if there was a  
17 higher incidence of statistical significance within the news  
18 group as opposed to the non-news group.

19 And in this case, that's what happened. 44.4 percent  
11:03:00 20 of the news events were statistically significant. And only  
21 5.9 of non-news events were statistically significant.

22 Well, I didn't stop there. We all can see that 44.4  
23 percent is bigger than 5.9 percent. But statistics requires  
24 a test to determine whether it's a meaningful difference and  
11:03:19 25 a difference that couldn't happen by random chance alone.



1 And that's where the Z-test comes in. The Z-test is  
2 the underlying statistical engine of the collective test.  
3 It's the Z-test that determines that 44.4 is, in fact,  
4 bigger than 5.9.

11:03:34 5 And since the Z-test and confirmatory diagnostic tests  
6 prove that the news events had different price dynamics than  
7 the non-news events, I reached the conclusion that Freddie  
8 Mac stock here empirically demonstrated market efficiency  
9 again.

11:03:51 10 Q. Does use of the Z-test methodology for examining  
11 incidence rates have support in peer-reviewed articles?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. Have you used the Z-test before in assessing Cammer  
14 factor 5?

11:04:04 15 A. I have. Three cases that come to mind are the Marvell  
16 Technologies case, Petrobras and ARCP, it's American Realty  
17 Capital Properties, all used the Z-test.

18 Q. Now, there's been a question raised about this, so let  
19 me ask: Was your sample size sufficient?

11:04:22 20 A. Yes, the sample size was sufficient. The challenge  
21 that it was insufficient is just wrong. The literature says  
22 that with small sample, there may be small sample problems,  
23 but -- and it also shows how to deal with the small sample  
24 problems. So it's not always a problem.

11:04:41 25 And the way you deal with the small sample problems are

1 to check to see if, in fact, it's a valid criticism, is with  
2 diagnostic tests. I ran a battery of diagnostic tests.  
3 This Z-test passes.

4 Q. All right. Let's get to that.

11:04:54 5 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 8, Kevin.

6 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

7 Q. Does this describe the three diagnostic tests you ran?

8 A. It does, Fisher's exact test, the Bootstrap test and  
9 the Binomial test. And the way to read this chart is that  
11:05:09 10 if these p-values are less -- if the p-values were greater  
11 than -- substantially greater than 5 percent, that would  
12 indicate that the diagnostic tests do not support the  
13 Z-test.

14 But if the p-values are less than 5 percent, it  
11:05:24 15 indicates that there's not a problem, not only with small  
16 sample, but all of the statistical challenges that they  
17 raise. These tests are immune from all of them, and the  
18 Z-test is valid.

19 Q. So challenges, they raised like pooled variance and  
11:05:40 20 continuity correction.

21 A. Right.

22 Q. These diagnostic tests are immune to that?

23 A. Right. The Fisher exact test, the Bootstrap test, the  
24 Binomial test do not require any of that. They do not  
11:05:50 25 require the -- they don't have the kind of variance in them

1 that one would have to make a decision as to whether to use  
2 pooled or unpooled, and there's no continuity correction  
3 ever necessary. And so these are immune from all of those  
4 statistical challenges.

11:06:05 5 The fact that these tests confirm the Z-test mean that  
6 each of those issues that they raised should not have been  
7 raised, they're not applicable here.

8 Q. And how does adding in this Cammer 5 factor affect your  
9 opinion on market efficiency?

11:06:18 10 A. It confirms, it confirms what the other Cammer and  
11 Krogman factors indicated. This is a -- Freddie Mac stock  
12 traded in an efficient market over the course of the class  
13 period and there's empirical demonstrations of it happening.

14 Q. Did Dr. Bajaj do any testing, such as he's done in  
11:06:37 15 other cases, in this case to prove that the market was  
16 inefficient?

17 A. No.

18 Q. Did he provide an opinion in this case that the market  
19 was inefficient?

11:06:47 20 A. No, he did not.

21 Q. What are the biggest mistakes that you would say the  
22 defendants and Dr. Bajaj have made in analyzing your work?

23 A. Well, I can narrow it down to two biggest. The first  
24 is they ignored all the Cammer and Krogman factors except  
11:07:05 25 for the empirical factor. They ignored that those are

1       dispositive. Defendants' counsel ignored them in his  
2       opening comments. They simply disregard that trading  
3       volume, analyst coverage, market makers, S-3 factors, market  
4       capitalization, bid-ask spread and float all indicate that  
11:07:26 5       Freddie Mac stock traded in an efficient market over the  
6       course of the class period. That's number one.

7               And number two is they consistently, repeatedly make  
8       the logical and statistical mistake of claiming that if a  
9       test fails to prove something, the test necessarily proves  
11:07:40 10       the opposite. Statistics textbooks are very clear that  
11       that's a logical fallacy.

12              So, for example, Dr. Bajaj tried to see if the  
13       misrepresentations and omissions had observable -- caused  
14       verbal statistically significant changes in Freddie Mac's  
11:08:01 15       stock on the misrepresentation and omission date. His test  
16       was weak. His test failed. But from the failure of his  
17       test to prove price impact, he then concludes that there's  
18       no price impact. And that's just a fallacy.

19       **Q.** I think there's an example that you used to explain  
11:08:16 20       this to me that involved fishing. Could you give that  
21       example to the court?

22       **A.** Well, again, I wish I could claim credit for it, but  
23       this comes out of statistics textbooks. If a fisherman puts  
24       a line into the ocean to try to catch a fish and catches no  
11:08:31 25       fish, that does not prove there are no fish in the ocean.

1 Catching a fish would prove there are fish in the ocean, but  
2 not catching a fish does not prove there are no fish in the  
3 ocean.

4 Q. Professor, I want to switch topics here and talk about  
11:08:44 5 price impact. You're aware that when market efficiency is  
6 proven, as in this case, the defendants have the opportunity  
7 to rebut market efficiency by showing a lack of price  
8 impact.

9 A. I'm aware.

11:08:58 10 Q. What would have to be done to show a lack of price  
11 impact in this case?

12 A. Well, no price impact means zero price impact. It  
13 would have to mean that there was no -- it would have to  
14 mean that the information didn't cause the price to go up,  
11:09:17 15 down or stay the same when the information came out, when  
16 the misrepresentations and omissions were made. It would  
17 have to mean that the information didn't make the price go  
18 up, down or stay the same when the corrective disclosures  
19 came around.

11:09:33 20 And then, because it's an efficient market, you would  
21 also have to prove that the information was the kind of  
22 information that is just irrelevant to the valuation of  
23 Freddie Mac stock. And they did not do any of that.

24 Q. In this case, would you expect that the  
11:09:48 25 misrepresentations and omissions alleged in this case would

1 cause a statistically significant price movement in the  
2 stock?

3 **A.** Not when those misrepresentations and omissions were  
4 made. Because my understanding of the allegations is, the  
11:10:01 5 allegations is the company was concealing increased risk,  
6 the company was concealing that they weren't adhering to  
7 underwriting standards.

8 So concealing something maintains the marketplace's  
9 understanding of the company's condition as it previously  
11:10:16 10 was. And so the efficient market reaction to that would be  
11 it maintains the stock price where it was. The efficient  
12 market reaction would be no price movement.

13 **Q.** Okay. Let's talk about November 20th, 2007. Was there  
14 a statistically significant stock price drop on November  
11:10:31 15 20th? And I believe one of your prior slides addressed  
16 this, correct?

17 **A.** Yeah. It was not even close. It was a dramatic drop  
18 that clearly shows that the information that came out, the  
19 loss that the company experienced was responsible for the  
11:10:45 20 company's stock price plummeting that day.

21 **Q.** Has Dr. Bajaj proven that no part of that large stock  
22 price drop was related to the allegations in the complaint?

23 **A.** No. So, I mean, you would -- in order to prove no  
24 price impact, you would have to show that the drop was not  
11:11:02 25 caused by the announced loss, and you would have to show

1 that the announced loss was not caused by, in any way  
2 whatsoever in any form or to any degree, concealed risks  
3 or -- in a previously concealed risk or previously concealed  
4 underwriting standards being abandoned.

11:11:19 5 Q. I'm going to switch topics again, and I want to talk  
6 about your opinion with regard to a common damage  
7 methodology.

8 What was your opinion again?

9 A. That it exists. That there is a methodology, that it's  
11:11:33 10 a methodology that's not only commonly -- can be commonly  
11 applied in this case to all class members, but it's commonly  
12 applied in other cases like this one.

13 Q. And when you say "other cases like this one," are you  
14 talking about Section 10b cases?

11:11:46 15 A. Yes.

16 Q. What's the common damage method that's applied in  
17 Section 10b cases?

18 A. It's usually referred to as the out-of-pocket measure.

19 Q. Have you given similar opinions regarding a common  
11:11:57 20 damage methodology in other cases?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Have you seen other economists give similar opinions  
23 regarding common damage methodology for 10b-5 cases using  
24 out-of-pocket damages in other cases?

11:12:14 25 A. Yes.

1 Q. And would you say that the analysis that you performed  
2 was typical of the analysis performed by economists in  
3 reaching an opinion on common damage methodology in Section  
4 10b cases?

11:12:25

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Have you done an actual damage analysis?

7 A. No, not yet.

8 Q. Why not?

11:12:33

9 A. I haven't been asked to. I understand it's premature  
10 at this stage. And the full record has not yet been  
11 developed yet.

12 Q. Did the damages that you indicated could be applied  
13 class-wide depend on the individual risk tolerance of the  
14 investor?

11:12:47

15 A. No.

16 Q. Do they depend on whether or not the investor would  
17 have bought the stock?

18 A. No.

11:12:59

19 Q. Do they depend on whether the loss resulted from a  
20 corrective disclosure or materialization of the risk?

21 A. It does not depend on the form of the event that  
22 dissipated the artificial inflation.

11:13:14

23 Q. And when you say -- is there something called an  
24 inflation ribbon that gets dissipated in a case like this at  
25 the end?



1       **A.** Inflation is how much -- artificial inflation is how  
2 much misrepresentations and omissions have inflated or  
3 increased the stock price. And the ribbon, the inflation  
4 ribbon is the record, is the time series of inflation over  
5 the course of the class period.

6           So the measure is essentially subject to a number of  
7 statutory and case law provisions, it's essentially the  
8 change in the inflation ribbon from when the investor bought  
9 the stock to when the investor sold the stock.

10       **Q.** Now, Dr. Gompers has raised some issues about your  
11 ability to calculate that inflation ribbon, such as your  
12 ability to separate fraud from non-fraud losses.

13           How would you address those issues?

14       **A.** Well, the kind of financial analysis that's necessary  
15 to do that is financial analysis that's applied every single  
16 day by thousands of professional financial analysts in the  
17 marketplace analyzing every security that's out there.

18           I mean, valuation -- the valuation exercise is to  
19 determine how different pieces of information will impact  
20 the value of a security. And I would apply those very same  
21 tools that are used every day by professional financial  
22 analysts to this task, just as they do every day.

23       **Q.** And are issues like separating out fraud from non-fraud  
24 losses typical in 10b cases --

25       **A.** Yes.

1 Q. -- and loss causation analysis?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. So it's something that you or other economists deal  
4 with every time they address one of these cases, for the  
11:14:49 5 most part?

6 A. Not every time, but frequently.

7 Q. Okay. Professor Feinstein, I want to go back. You  
8 were looking at a slide earlier that had over 50 cases where  
9 you've testified about market efficiency. In those cases,  
11:15:07 10 have opposing counsel sought to exclude your testimony under  
11 Daubert?

12 A. In many, if not most of them, they do. It seems to be  
13 a pretty routine tactic.

14 Q. In any of those more than 50 cases, was your testimony  
11:15:21 15 excluded under Daubert?

16 A. No, never.

17 MR. MARKOVITS: I have nothing further at this  
18 time, Your Honor.

19 THE COURT: Thank you. Dr. Feinstein is passed  
11:15:30 20 for cross-examination?

21 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes, Your Honor.

22 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D.

23 BY MR. FRANK:

24 Q. Good morning, Dr. Feinstein.

11:15:48 25 A. Good morning.

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

59

1 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, we have prepared binders  
2 of exhibits that may be used during Dr. Feinstein's  
3 cross-examination. Would you mind if myself and my team  
4 distributed them?

11:16:00 5 THE COURT: No, I don't mind.

6 MR. FRANK: Thank you.

7 THE COURT: Your exhibits then are already marked?

8 MR. FRANK: They aren't already marked.

9 THE COURT: How do you intend to mark them, then,  
11:16:08 10 if you distribute them in advance of marking them?

11 MR. FRANK: Well, I suppose we can -- we can mark  
12 them right now. And it will take me a moment to get to  
13 them, so we'll mark them while I begin the  
14 cross-examination, and then at the appropriate time, we can  
11:16:23 15 distribute them.

16 MR. MARKOVITS: Your Honor, just a technical  
17 issue. That monitor, because of technical difficulties, the  
18 monitors were having us hooked up to our computer, so if  
19 Mr. Frank is going to be putting anything up on the monitor,  
11:16:37 20 we'll have to switch that wire.

21 MR. LEWIS: I just need to get it --

22 MR. FRANK: I won't be doing that on  
23 cross-examination, we'll be doing that on the direct of the  
24 next witness.

11:16:46 25 THE COURT: Thank you for being ready, Mr. Lewis.

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

60

1 It looks like you're still on the wait list for that.

2 So when you're ready, you may present, but it  
3 seems it should be that the exhibits are marked before you  
4 give them to --

11:16:59 5 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

6 THE COURT: -- the witness and hopefully also to  
7 the court.

8 BY MR. FRANK:

9 Q. Dr. Feinstein, for a market to be efficient, it needs  
11:17:11 10 to be rapidly incorporating available information all the  
11 time, right?

12 A. Well, that's the perfect standard, the standard of  
13 perfect informational efficiency.

14 Q. That's what you testified at deposition was the  
11:17:25 15 definition of market efficiency, correct?

16 A. That's a definition of market efficiency. It's an  
17 operative definition of market efficiency. It's not the  
18 definition and the clarification, as I understand it, that  
19 the Supreme Court presented in the Halliburton II case. In  
11:17:40 20 that case, as you know, they said it's a fairly modest  
21 premise and it need not be perfect efficiency.

22 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, we move to strike.

23 Doctor -- we move to strike the portion of the answer that  
24 is opining on case law, Your Honor.

11:17:53 25 THE COURT: I will overrule your motion to strike.

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

61

1 Listen, and I know already that there have been  
2 complaints that Dr. Feinstein makes legal conclusions.

3 I'll ask you to refrain from that and just keep  
4 your answers within the realm of the financial economist  
11:18:08 5 that you're serving in the role as.

6 THE WITNESS: Sure.

7 THE COURT: My goal here is to better understand.  
8 I think I can decipher what's a legal conclusion that should  
9 be drawn by the court versus one coming from the witness.

11:18:19 10 Feel free to mention it, but I won't strike, I'll  
11 just use it in an appropriate way. Okay?

12 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

13 BY MR. FRANK:

14 Q. Dr. Feinstein, the definition of market efficiency that  
11:18:29 15 you used here and that you applied here in reaching your  
16 conclusions was that information needs to be rapidly  
17 incorporating available information all the time, right?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Now, is it fair to say, Dr. Feinstein, that Cammer  
11:18:45 20 factor 5 focuses on the essence of market efficiency?

21 A. It focuses on it because it shows, it's a demonstration  
22 of the cause and effect. So it focuses on the market  
23 behaving efficiently rather than indicators that indicate  
24 that the market should be or is an efficient market.

11:19:07 25 So the other factors are the conditions under which a

1 market will be efficient. The empirical factor is a  
2 demonstration of the market actually behaving efficiently.

3 And so that's what I meant by the essence of market  
4 efficiency is in that demonstration.

11:19:22 5 Q. When you say that's what you meant, you're aware that  
6 you have previously stated in litigation that the empirical  
7 factor focuses on the essence of market efficiency?

8 A. And I explained in the language around that sentence  
9 what I just explained right now.

11:19:38 10 Q. Is it fair to say that the fifth factor is very  
11 important to the determination of market efficiency?

12 A. It depends. It depends on what the other Cammer and  
13 Krogman factors indicate.

14 Q. You were retained in the Groupon matter; is that right?

11:19:54 15 A. Yes.

16 Q. And you were deposed in that case?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And do you recall being deposed on February 12th of  
19 2014 in Chicago in that case?

11:20:03 20 A. Not specifically, but generally, yes.

21 Q. And you were asked: "In your opinion, is the fifth  
22 factor the most important of the factors?"

23 And you answered, "It's different. It's different  
24 because it's the essence of market efficiency rather than an  
11:20:19 25 indicator of market efficiency, so it's -- it's very

1 important."

2 Do you recall that?

3 A. I'm saying the same thing today.

4 Q. You agree it's very important?

11:20:26 5 A. Well, it's very important. It looks at market  
6 efficiency a different way. And its importance varies  
7 depending on what the other Cammer and Krogman factors say.

8 So, I mean, in a case where the Cammer and Krogman  
9 factors are not as dispositive as they are in this case, it  
11:20:42 10 will grow in importance.

11 Q. Now, in your initial report in this case, you reported  
12 the results from two tests, correct?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. The first test you performed in this case was a single  
11:20:52 15 date event study that you testified earlier, right?

16 A. That's right.

17 Q. Prior to performing the single date event study, you  
18 reviewed Dr. Hallman's report dated August 16 of 2012,  
19 correct?

11:21:05 20 A. Yes.

21 Q. You knew that Dr. Hallman conducted an event study  
22 based on the testing of dates that Freddie Mac released  
23 earnings results, right?

24 A. That's right.

11:21:13 25 Q. You knew that he tested six earnings dates, correct?

## FEINSTEIN - CROSS

64

1       **A.** That Dr. Hallman did, yes.

2       **Q.** Yes.

3           You knew that Dr. Hallman concluded, based on his  
4       testing, that only two of those six dates were statistically  
11:21:25 5       significant, correct?

6           THE WITNESS: Your Honor, I'd like to answer yes,  
7       but I'd like to provide some context, if I may.

8           THE COURT: Well, that's a question for Mr. Frank.

9           THE WITNESS: Okay. Yes.

11:21:36 10          THE COURT: He now knows what you desire. Would  
11       you like him to provide that context to you or to  
12       Mr. Markovits?

13          MR. FRANK: I'd prefer he provide it to  
14       Mr. Markovits given my limited time.

11:21:46 15          THE COURT: So why don't you just continue to  
16       answer Mr. Frank's questions, and if Mr. Markovits wants to  
17       come back and allow you to provide the context, he'll be  
18       able to.

19          THE WITNESS: Okay.

11:21:55 20          Please repeat the question.

21       BY MR. FRANK:

22       **Q.** I will try.

23           You knew that Dr. Hallman concluded that only two of  
24       the six dates that he tested were statistically significant?

11:22:04 25       **A.** Right. And he provided reasons for the other four.



1 Q. You knew that the two dates that he concluded had  
2 statistically significant price reactions were August 30 and  
3 November 20 of 2007, right?

4 A. Correct.

11:22:17 5 Q. And prior to performing your single date event study,  
6 you also reviewed Dr. Bajaj's report from 2012, correct?

7 A. That's right. And Dr. Bajaj provided the reason why  
8 the first four should not be statistically significant in an  
9 efficient market.

11:22:35 10 Q. Dr. Bajaj provided the reason or Dr. Hallman, did you  
11 mean to say?

12 A. Bajaj. Dr. Bajaj provided the reason. He said that  
13 the news on those first four earnings dates was mixed. If  
14 you recall the argument they were having, Dr. Hallman  
11:22:47 15 thought that the news was, even though not significant,  
16 was -- that the stock price reactions, even though not  
17 significant, were at least in the right direction.

18 And Dr. Bajaj said, "There was no right direction, the  
19 news was mixed. It could have gone in either direction."

11:23:02 20 If the news is mixed, then you wouldn't expect  
21 necessarily a significant stock price reaction. And those  
22 dates are then not appropriate for a market efficiency event  
23 study.

24 Q. Dr. Feinstein, let's focus on August 30 and November  
11:23:15 25 20th for a moment.

1 Now, you knew that when Dr. Hallman offered his opinion  
2 that he failed to identify a structural break in the market  
3 for Freddie Mac's common stock, that impacted his results,  
4 correct?

11:23:32 5 A. My recollection is Dr. Hallman used the generalized  
6 least squares methodology to accommodate a structural break.  
7 So do you mean before or after he did that?

8 Q. Dr. Feinstein, do you recall that in Dr. Bajaj's report  
9 in 2012, he identified that there was a structural break in  
11:23:52 10 this market in August of 2007?

11 A. Right. He said there was one structural break, and  
12 that one structural break occurred on August 8th, 2007.

13 Q. Do you recall that the result of the identification of  
14 that structural break impacted Dr. Hallman's results when  
11:24:14 15 corrected for that break?

16 A. No, what I recall is that he applied a different  
17 methodology called feasible generalized least squares, which  
18 one can apply to deal with changing volatility over the  
19 course of a data series.

11:24:27 20 Q. Isn't it true --

21 A. I don't recall -- as I sit here now, I don't recall  
22 if -- well, we know that November 20th, 2007 is significant  
23 no matter how you looked at it. As I sit here now, I don't  
24 recall what happened to the earnings announcement that was  
11:24:43 25 just before that one.

1 Q. You knew that Dr. Bajaj agreed with Dr. Hallman with  
2 respect to the computations relating to November 20th, 2007,  
3 correct?

11:25:04

4 A. Agreed with him insofar as it being significant or  
5 agreed with him insofar as it not being affected by a  
6 structural break?

7 Q. I'll put it another way.

11:25:20

8 You knew that Dr. Bajaj didn't criticize Dr. Hallman's  
9 finding of statistical significance with respect to November  
10 20th, 2007, correct?

11 A. That's true.

12 Q. You knew that Dr. Bajaj did criticize Dr. Hallman with  
13 respect to his finding of statistical significance on August  
14 30, 2007, right?

11:25:33

15 A. Correct.

16 Q. Okay. And you actually agreed with Dr. Bajaj's  
17 conclusion that there was a structural break in August of  
18 2007, right?

11:25:47

19 A. August; that's right, August. He said there was one  
20 structural break, only one structural break, and that it was  
21 in August of 2007. He said that volatility was constant  
22 throughout the period prior to that.

11:26:05

23 Q. And one of the things you did to confirm that Dr. Bajaj  
24 was right that there was a structural break in August, was  
25 you conducted what you call a Chow test, correct?

1       **A.** That's right.

2       **Q.** And the results of your Chow test confirmed that  
3 Dr. Bajaj was right that there was a structural break in  
4 August, right?

11:26:15 5       **A.** That's right.

6       **Q.** Now, you reviewed the third amended complaint in this  
7 case before conducting your event study, right?

8       **A.** Of course.

9       **Q.** And you knew that OPERS selected a class period that  
11:26:30 10 ended on November 20th, 2007, right?

11       **A.** Of course, yes.

12       **Q.** Now, you knew that the Freddie Mac stock price fell 29  
13 percent on that day, right?

14       **A.** Right. And I knew that there was also very important  
11:26:43 15 news that came out that day that made it appropriate and  
16 almost a necessary to include that date in the event study.

17       **Q.** You concluded that -- well, strike that.

18               You're aware that the class period here is August 1st,  
19 2006 to November 20th, 2007, correct?

11:26:59 20       **A.** Right.

21       **Q.** And you're aware that that constitutes 330 trading  
22 days, right?

23       **A.** Right.

24       **Q.** And you concluded, in connection with developing your  
11:27:11 25 single date event study, that there was only one date that

1 was appropriate to test in a traditional event study manner,  
2 correct?

3 A. Well, yes, because the earnings dates, as I already  
4 described, according to Dr. Bajaj, your own expert, were  
11:27:30 5 mixed news, except for the last one. He said they were  
6 mixed news. The literature says that mixed news events are  
7 not appropriate for inclusion in a market efficiency event  
8 study.

9 And beyond that, the allegations in this case are that  
11:27:43 10 the company concealed its deteriorating position in terms of  
11 risk and underwriting. If a company conceals its condition  
12 so as to appear uneventful, you should not be surprised that  
13 there will, therefore, not be a lot of events to test for a  
14 market efficiency event study.

11:28:05 15 And that's why I also did the collective test.

16 Q. Putting aside the earnings dates, you concluded that in  
17 the 330-day class period, there was not a single other date  
18 that was appropriate to test in a traditional event study,  
19 correct?

11:28:19 20 A. That's correct, and so did Dr. Bajaj. I invited  
21 Dr. Bajaj -- in my deposition, I said, "I invite your expert  
22 to propose other dates that ought to be tested." He never  
23 proposed any other dates that should be tested.

24 Q. Did he ever put in a report that he concluded that  
11:28:37 25 there were no other dates that were appropriate to test?

## FEINSTEIN - CROSS

70

1       **A.** No. But the rebuttal, he never said that there was a  
2       date that was a better date or an auxiliary date or a second  
3       date or a third date that ought to be included.

11:28:54

4       No one in this case has ever said that there's a  
5       specific date that should be included in the event study  
6       aside from the November 20th, 2007.

11:29:12

7       The only exception is later, he said -- at the end of  
8       his report, he says that the earnings announcement dates  
9       might have been good dates to include, but he had previously  
10      said those were mixed news. So it's actually a conflicted  
11      opinion.

12      But nobody has ever suggested to me, in the course of  
13      this case, that there was another good date to test. I  
14      didn't find one, but neither did you.

11:29:24

15             MR. FRANK: Your Honor, I promise I will restrain  
16      myself and I will never move to strike at your request, but  
17      it may be that I'm going to have to ask for a little time at  
18      the end if we can't simply get answers to the questions.

11:29:37

19             THE COURT: Listen, I overruled your motion to  
20      strike and explained why. But you are certainly well  
21      capable of better controlling your witness. So I didn't  
22      mean to tie your hands entirely.

23             So the situation is this, Dr. Feinstein: You have  
24      points to make.

11:29:50

25             THE WITNESS: Uh-huh. Okay.

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

71

1 THE COURT: Literally as well as figuratively. Be  
2 responsive to the question. If Mr. Markovits wants you to  
3 expound, he'll give you the opportunity to do that.  
4 Mr. Frank has restrained himself and let you go on.

11:30:05 5 And I can't tell if you're happy with the response  
6 or unhappy until now.

7 But feel free to pause, Mr. -- I mean, pardon me,  
8 Doctor -- Dr. Feinstein, if necessary, but just answer the  
9 question and we'll leave the rest to Doctor -- to Attorney  
11:30:23 10 Markovits, should he choose to bring it up.

11 THE WITNESS: Yes.

12 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

13 BY MR. FRANK:

14 Q. Dr. Feinstein, in the Groupon case, you tested two  
11:30:33 15 dates, correct?

16 A. I don't recall, but it's reasonable.

17 Q. Do you recall that the class period in that case was  
18 less than two months?

19 A. I came prepared today to talk about this case. I don't  
11:30:43 20 remember the details of my prior cases.

21 Q. You don't recall --

22 A. I'll take your word for it.

23 Q. Do you recall that you testified in that case that  
24 testing only two dates was on the low side?

11:30:52 25 A. Yes, that I do remember.

1 Q. And that was two dates over something -- a class period  
2 less than two months, right?

3 A. Yes. I mean, that was the reason for there only being  
4 two dates in that case. And in this case, there are reasons  
5 why only one date is available.

6 Q. Now, in your report, you state that the statistically  
7 significant result on November 20, quote, "demonstrates that  
8 the common stock reacted promptly to new Company-specific  
9 information, which demonstrates market efficiency."

10 That's in paragraph 136 of your report. Do you recall  
11 that?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. You didn't mean to suggest that your single date event  
14 study proves that Freddie Mac's stock price traded in an  
15 efficient market throughout the class period, did you?

16 A. Well, that is my conclusion from all of the analysis I  
17 did and from the entire battery, but that wasn't my  
18 conclusion from that test alone.

19 Q. And you were asked on direct examination by  
20 Mr. Markovits regarding your approaches to testing market  
21 efficiency in this case, and do you recall testifying that  
22 you've done it the same way for 22 years and dozens of  
23 cases?

24 Do you recall that?

25 A. Well, his question was about do I apply the battery of



1 tests that are the Cammer and Krogman factors, and that's  
2 what my answer "yes" was about.

3 Q. Now, so you didn't mean to suggest that for 22 years  
4 and dozens of cases, you have applied a single date event  
11:32:27 5 study and a Z-test, correct?

6 A. Correct. The empirical demonstration takes various  
7 forms depending on the facts and circumstances of the case,  
8 depending on the facts and circumstances of the company and  
9 the company's experience over the proposed class period.

11:32:44 10 Q. Now, in connection with Dr. Hallman's event study, he  
11 had to run a regression analysis, correct?

12 A. That's right.

13 Q. And you had to do that, too; is that right?

14 A. Yes.

11:32:56 15 Q. And Dr. Hallman used a control period or estimation  
16 period to do that, right?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And you used a different period, correct?

19 A. That's right.

11:33:03 20 Q. Now, with respect to the Z-test, that's a test that you  
21 sometimes referred to as an FDT Z-test, correct?

22 A. Yes, and sometimes it's referred to as the collective  
23 test.

24 Q. Well, there are other collective tests that aren't  
11:33:20 25 Z-tests, correct?

1       **A.** Correct.

2       **Q.** You refer to the Z-test that you ran here as an  
3 FDT Z-test because it was discussed in an article by authors  
4 with the initials F, D and T, correct?

11:33:35 5       **A.** Right. It was Ferrillo, Dunbar and Tabak, and they get  
6 credit for applying a Z-test as the statistical engine  
7 underlying a collective test.

8       **Q.** As of the date of your report in this case, you had  
9 never used a Z-test to assess market efficiency outside of  
11:33:54 10 litigation, correct?

11       **A.** Correct.

12       **Q.** I'd like to --

13               MR. FRANK: Are they marked?

14               (Pause.)

11:34:20 15               MR. FRANK: If I could approach, Your Honor.

16               THE COURT: You may.

17               MR. FRANK: Thank you. Allow me to ...

18               Do we have one for the court? Thank you.

19               Thank you, Your Honor.

11:34:31 20               THE COURT: Thank you. Do you have two for us?

21               MS. RENSHAW: Yes, we do.

22               THE COURT: Would you give the other to my law  
23 clerk then? Thank you.

24               MR. FRANK: Your Honor, can I have two minutes  
11:34:50 25 just to ensure that the exhibits are all straight away and

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

75

1 we don't have any technical difficulties as we proceed?

2 THE COURT: You may.

3 MR. FRANK: Thank you.

4 (Pause.)

11:35:36 5 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

6 BY MR. FRANK:

7 Q. Dr. Feinstein -- and I apologize, is it "Feinstein"?

8 A. I go by "Feinstein."

9 Q. Thank you.

11:35:45 10 A. My brother says "Feinstein," so ...

11 Q. When he's on the stand, I'll try to adjust.

12 Dr. Feinstein, let me turn your attention to Tab 3,  
13 which has been marked as Exhibit D3 in the binder before  
14 you.

11:36:06 15 Is this the FDT article on which you relied in running  
16 your FDT Z-test?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Okay. And that article was published in a law review,  
19 right?

11:36:17 20 A. Yes.

21 Q. It wasn't published in an economics or statistical  
22 journal, right?

23 A. Correct.

24 Q. It was not peer reviewed in the sense that is used in  
11:36:24 25 your field, right?

1       **A.** In that sense, but it's peer reviewed in other senses.

2       **Q.** Well, it is not what you generally consider a  
3 peer-reviewed economics journal, right?

4       **A.** Correct.

11:36:35 5       **Q.** Other than that article, you don't know of any other  
6 published articles supporting the Z-test in the context of  
7 testing market efficiency, correct?

8       **A.** Well, we talked about this in the deposition. There's  
9 another article that speaks of the collective test for  
11:37:05 10 market efficiency purposes, it's the Seyhun and Hartzmark  
11 article, but they don't use the Z statistical test as the  
12 underlying statistical driver. But it is a collective test  
13 of the same type.

14       **Q.** Now, let me turn your attention to Tab 4, which has  
11:37:20 15 been marked as Exhibit D4. Are you there, Dr. Feinstein?

16       **A.** The declaration?

17       **Q.** Yes.

18       **A.** Yes.

19       **Q.** This is the declaration you submitted in this case,  
11:37:32 20 correct?

21       **A.** Correct.

22       **Q.** And let me turn your attention to paragraph 22 of your  
23 declaration. Do you see paragraph 22?

24       **A.** Okay.

11:37:41 25       **Q.** And this is a -- if you look at the first sentence,

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

77

1 this is a sentence where you referenced the Z-test, correct?

2 **A.** Yes.

3 **Q.** Okay. And then in footnote 4, you cite statistical  
4 textbooks that support or describe the Z-test, correct?

11:38:07 5 **A.** Correct.

6 **Q.** And one of those statistical manuals is the "Applied  
7 Statistics for Public Policy" by Brian P. Macfie and Philip  
8 M. Nufrio, correct?

9 **A.** Yes.

11:38:22 10 **Q.** Now, let me turn your attention to Tab 5, which has  
11 been marked as Exhibit D5.

12 **A.** Okay.

13 **Q.** And this is an excerpt from the "Applied Statistics for  
14 Public Policy" textbook that you cite, correct?

11:38:36 15 **A.** Correct.

16 **Q.** And let me turn your attention to page 323. There are  
17 small page numbers in the top of the page.

18 **A.** One moment, if I can get my reading glasses on.

19 THE COURT: Sure.

11:39:25 20 THE WITNESS: Okay.

21 BY MR. FRANK:

22 **Q.** Do you see the first -- there's a larger in bold and  
23 italics "Sample Size"?

24 **A.** What page are you on?

11:39:33 25 **Q.** Page 323.

1       **A.** 323. "Hypotheses" -- "Hypothesis Test for Difference  
2 Between Proportions"?

3       **Q.** There's a section above that that's labeled "Sample  
4 Size."

5       **A.** Yes.

6       **Q.** Do you see that?

7       **A.** Yes.

8       **Q.** And the first sentence says, "Similar to the single  
9 population proportion test covered in Chapter 12, when

11:39:51 10 testing for differences between population proportions, we  
11 cannot test hypotheses involving proportions from small  
12 samples."

13           Do you see that?

14       **A.** I see that.

11:40:01 15       **Q.** And then do you see that it states at the -- in the  
16 second paragraph, the last sentence, "The following three  
17 conditions must be met for both samples to assure the sample  
18 sizes are sufficiently large enough to conduct a hypothesis  
19 test for differences."

11:40:18 20           Do you see that?

21       **A.** These are the conditions that define whether it's a  
22 large sample or a small sample.

23       **Q.** Well, these are the conditions that must be met to  
24 assure that sample sizes are sufficiently large to conduct a  
11:40:30 25 test, correct?

1       **A.** No, I disagree with that. These are the conditions  
2 that would be met that tell you that there is assuredly no  
3 problem, no potential problem with small sample size. If  
4 there is a potential problem with small sample size, we can  
5 see whether it's an actual problem for small sample size by  
6 running diagnostic tests.

7       **Q.** This textbook doesn't say that, does it?

8       **A.** These tests do not tell you that the --

9               THE REPORTER: I'm sorry, one at a time, please.

10              THE WITNESS: -- diagnostic tests are important.

11 BY MR. FRANK:

12       **Q.** Nothing is stated in this textbook about these  
13 diagnostic tests curing sample size problems, is there?

14       **A.** I don't recall whether they talk about the diagnostic  
15 test, but it's well grounded in the literature that when  
16 there are small sample property considerations, you can  
17 check to see if it's a problem with Bootstrapping and  
18 alternative tests such as the Fisher exact test, which is  
19 immune to a small sample problem and the Binomial test.

20 Those tests are weaker tests, but they're immune to small  
21 sample properties.

22       **Q.** Sir, in your initial report, you don't even cite your  
23 diagnostic test, do you?

24       **A.** Correct.

25       **Q.** In fact, at your deposition, you weren't even certain

1 of the results of those tests, correct?

2 A. No, I was certain. I was. I told you that I was. I  
3 told you that diagnostic tests were run and that they proved  
4 that there were no small sample issues at play.

11:41:52 5 Q. In your report, you don't cite any authority for the  
6 proposition that diagnostic tests can cure sample size  
7 problems, correct?

8 A. In the opening report; but in the rebuttal report, it's  
9 there.

11:42:03 10 Q. In the rebuttal report, you don't cite any literature  
11 supporting the view that your diagnostic tests can cure  
12 these sample size problems, do you?

13 A. No, I do. The rebuttal report, which has those three  
14 tests, cites to the authority for those tests.

11:42:20 15 Q. Now, but before we go on, let's just confirm --

16 A. Yeah, but --

17 Q. -- which of these --

18 THE COURT: No, no, no.

19 BY MR. FRANK:

11:42:27 20 Q. -- which of these conditions your Z-test fails. It  
21 fails the first condition, correct, there's not 30  
22 observations, right?

23 A. Correct.

24 Q. Okay. And just so that the court can understand, the  
11:42:39 25 second and third conditions, the way we do the arithmetic



1 there, n1 refers to the number of observations, correct?

2 A. I'll take your word for it. I believe so.

3 Q. You're not sure?

4 A. Well, yes.

11:43:02 5 Q. And p1 refers to the proportion of the observations,  
6 right?

7 A. Correct.

8 Q. Okay. And so n1 here is 9, correct?

9 A. Right.

11:43:12 10 Q. And p1 here is 4 over 9, correct?

11 A. Right.

12 Q. Okay. And 9 times 4 over 9, as I remember from the way  
13 I used to do the arithmetic growing up, you just cross out  
14 the 9s, so 9 times 4 over 9 is 4, correct?

11:43:29 15 A. Correct.

16 Q. Okay. And we can agree that the number 4 is smaller  
17 than, not greater than 5, right?

18 A. Correct.

19 Q. And the next -- the next -- so we fail condition one  
11:43:36 20 and we fail condition two, right?

21 A. Yes, but --

22 Q. And we fail condition three as well, don't we, Doctor?

23 A. Correct, which is why the diagnostic tests, which are  
24 immune to small sample property issues, are important here.

11:43:53 25 They confirm that the test nonetheless --

1 Q. Doctor, I confirm that Mr. Markovits will give you an  
2 opportunity.

3 THE COURT: Doctor, stop. Let Mr. Frank control  
4 the examination.

11:44:16 5 BY MR. FRANK:

6 Q. Now, you believe it was acceptable for your Z-test to  
7 violate the sample size conditions due to the results of the  
8 three tests you conducted that you call diagnostic tests,  
9 right?

11:44:24 10 A. That's right.

11 Q. And in his report, Dr. Bajaj opined that there's a  
12 structural break in this market in February of 2000 also,  
13 correct?

14 A. That's what he says.

11:44:35 15 Q. He opined that if your three diagnostic tests are  
16 adjusted to take into account the structural break, then  
17 those diagnostic tests yield statistically insignificant  
18 results, right?

19 A. Can you say that again, please?

11:44:49 20 Q. Dr. Bajaj offered the opinion that if your three  
21 diagnostic tests are adjusted to take into account the  
22 February structural break, that those diagnostic tests yield  
23 statistically insignificant results, right?

24 A. I don't think it was uniformly across all samples. In  
11:45:09 25 the latter sample is where he said it would be

1 insignificant.

2 Q. You accused Dr. Bajaj of data snooping, right?

3 A. Data snooping, data mining.

4 Q. You use those terms interchangeably?

11:45:22 5 A. Data mining is really what he did.

6 Q. Do you suspect --

7 A. Actually, yes, in this case, data snooping is one of  
8 the tricks that is often used in data mining, so we can use  
9 them interchangeably here.

11:45:33 10 Q. And you suspect he engaged in data snooping, correct?

11 A. I do.

12 Q. And you asked your team to check to make sure that  
13 Dr. Bajaj's computations were correct, right?

14 A. Well, I checked to see what kind of computations one  
11:45:46 15 could run to create the illusion of a statistical break in  
16 February of 2007 when he previously said and provided  
17 evidence that there was only one break, and that one break  
18 was in August of 2007.

19 Q. Well, let's just talk about math for a second, Doctor.  
11:46:01 20 Because parties and experts can have all sorts of disputes.  
21 And when we can reach agreement, the courts love it. And I  
22 just want to make sure there's no disagreement over the  
23 arithmetic. So let's talk about arithmetic for a moment.  
24 Okay?

11:46:16 25 You asked your team to make sure that Dr. Bajaj's

1 arithmetic calculations were correct, right?

2 A. Well, actually, he didn't provide his arithmetic  
3 calculations. What I asked my team to do was to examine to  
4 see if there are any calculations that could be run to see  
11:46:34 5 if there was a statistical break, a structural break where  
6 he said there might be one.

7 Q. Well, let's talk about the different sorts of  
8 calculations that are appropriate here. First, you had run  
9 a Chow test to assess whether there was a structural break  
11:46:50 10 in August, right?

11 A. Right. That's where he said --

12 Q. And you had concluded --

13 A. -- there was one and only one break.

14 Q. Sir, you had concluded that you agreed, based on your  
11:46:59 15 Chow test, that there was a break in August, right?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Okay. Now, after you saw that he asserted there was a  
18 break in February, you had your team run a Chow test to  
19 check his computations in February, correct?

11:47:11 20 A. Correct.

21 Q. And your team, and you ultimately, agreed that the  
22 computations were correct, the Chow test was consistent with  
23 a structural break, right?

24 A. I can't agree with that. That's not how you run a Chow  
11:47:24 25 test. You don't do data snooping and look throughout the

1 class period to find where it might pass.

2 Q. Did your team run a Chow test on the February date?

3 A. The Chow -- the computations we ran to confirm the  
4 arithmetic --

11:47:35 5 Q. And you confirmed the arithmetic was right, correct,  
6 sir?

7 A. -- but the appropriate --

8 THE COURT: Stop, sir. Were you finished with  
9 your answer?

11:47:42 10 THE WITNESS: No, I wasn't.

11 THE COURT: Let him finish.

12 THE WITNESS: The arithmetic we checked, but the  
13 appropriate testing to see if there was a legitimate break  
14 there is not what he did, and we confirmed that it's -- the  
11:47:54 15 confirming the arithmetic is not the same as confirming the  
16 results of a Chow test and confirming the conclusion of a  
17 structural break.

18 THE COURT: So it sounds as if you at least  
19 confirmed the arithmetic?

11:48:08 20 THE WITNESS: Correct. That's right.

21 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Frank.

22 MR. FRANK: Thank you.

23 BY MR. FRANK:

24 Q. Now, in connection with event studies and Z-tests in  
11:48:23 25 the past, you have tested earnings dates, correct?

1       **A.** Right, when appropriate.

2       **Q.** And in the past you've used earning dates as the dates  
3 that were tested for purposes of an FDT Z-test, correct?

4       **A.** When appropriate, yes.

11:48:36 5       **Q.** You included earnings dates in your report for  
6 Petrobras, right?

7       **A.** Correct.

8       **Q.** You included earning dates in your test for KBR,  
9 correct?

11:48:44 10       **A.** I just want to say included, but among other dates.  
11 And this test here also included earnings dates among other  
12 dates.

13       **Q.** You included earnings dates in your Z-test in the  
14 Electrobras case, right?

11:48:59 15       **A.** Yes.

16       **Q.** Did you exclude any earnings dates in those cases?

17       **A.** I don't recall that I did.

18       **Q.** Identifying earnings dates and testing earnings dates  
19 was the rule that Dr. Hallman used in selecting dates to  
11:49:12 20 test in his event study, correct?

21       **A.** Right.

22       **Q.** You didn't use that rule here, right?

23       **A.** And I explained why.

24       **Q.** Now, but just to be clear, you didn't use that rule,  
11:49:23 25 right?

1       **A.** Correct.

2       **Q.** And you didn't use Dr. Hallman's rule because you knew  
3 that it was already established that at least four of the  
4 six earnings announcement dates were such that they would  
11:49:34 5 not be statistically significant and you wanted to use a  
6 different approach that would provide new information,  
7 correct?

8       **A.** Well, the second half of your statement is correct. I  
9 wanted to use a different approach that would provide new  
11:49:47 10 information. But the reason for not testing, running the  
11 test on earnings dates was because it was mixed news and, as  
12 I said in the deposition, that territory had already been  
13 well trodden. It was mixed news. Your own expert said it  
14 was mixed news, so it wasn't appropriate.

11:50:02 15       **Q.** Well, you referred to your deposition, and you remember  
16 being deposed by me in my offices in Boston, right?

17       **A.** Right.

18       **Q.** Okay. And I asked you the following question and you  
19 gave the following answer:

11:50:11 20               "Question: Why shouldn't an economist like yourself  
21 use the same rule?" Referring to the Hallman rule.

22               You answered: "Because it was already established that  
23 at least four of the six earnings announcement dates were  
24 such that they would not be statistically significant. They  
11:50:27 25 already established that. So a different rule would provide

1 new information."

2 Do you recall that?

3 A. But they should not be statistically significant  
4 because of the mixed news.

11:50:36 5 Q. That's not what you said in answer to my question, is  
6 it?

7 A. It was.

8 THE COURT: Doctor, yes or no?

9 THE WITNESS: I disagree with your  
11:50:43 10 characterization of my prior answer.

11 BY MR. FRANK:

12 Q. Well, let me --

13 A. It's because of the mixed use --

14 THE COURT: Stop. It's enough. He'll ask the  
11:50:49 15 next question.

16 BY MR. FRANK:

17 Q. Let me be clear, because I don't want you to feel like  
18 I'm characterizing your answer. I want to read it correctly  
19 into the record, and tell me if you were -- you actually  
11:50:57 20 recall testifying to this.

21 I asked: "Why shouldn't an economist like yourself use  
22 the same rule?"

23 You answered: "Because it was already established that  
24 at least four of the six earnings announcement dates were  
11:51:11 25 such that they would not be statistically significant. They



1 already established that. So a different rule would provide  
2 new information."

3 Was that your testimony --

4 A. Yes, I said --

11:51:24 5 Q. -- at my offices?

6 A. -- that the events were such that they would not be  
7 statistically significant. That means the information was  
8 such that it should not be statistically significant. It  
9 doesn't mean that I then --

11:51:36 10 THE COURT: Sir, leave it there.

11 THE WITNESS: Okay.

12 THE COURT: Mr. Markovits can come back to it if  
13 he'd like to.

14 BY MR. FRANK:

11:51:41 15 Q. Now, you selected this Wall Street Journal/New York  
16 Times rule, correct?

17 A. I used the newspaper screen for the event dates.

18 Q. And the screen was that an event had to be reported  
19 upon by both The New York Times and The Wall Street Journal,  
11:52:01 20 correct?

21 A. In an article about Freddie Mac, right.

22 Q. And you had never used that rule in a prior case,  
23 correct?

24 A. I have not, correct.

11:52:18 25 Q. And you testified earlier that it's widely used, but

1 what you were actually referring to is the practice by some  
2 economists to use newspapers to identify when an earnings  
3 announcement or another corporate announcement is made  
4 public; isn't that right?

11:52:37

5 A. No.

6 Q. This rule isn't widely used, Doctor. You've never seen  
7 this rule used before, have you?

11:52:49

8 A. I presented in my rebuttal report examples of  
9 published, peer-reviewed articles in the finance literature  
10 where the New York Times and Wall Street Journal are the  
11 sources for identifying events. That's in the rebuttal  
12 report.

11:53:03

13 Q. But this is a particular approach that it has to be  
14 those two articles combined, and you created it for this  
15 case, didn't you?

11:53:22

16 A. I can't claim credit for the methodology of using The  
17 Wall Street Journal and The New York Times to identify when  
18 there's important news about a company. That's in the  
19 literature and I put that in the rebuttal.

20 I can claim credit for taking this well-established  
21 methodology that's in the literature and applying it to  
22 testing for market efficiency.

23 Q. Have you -- strike that.

24 Let me turn your attention to Exhibit 5 of what --

11:53:40

25 MR. FRANK: For the court's convenience, I will

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

91

1 tell you, it's been marked as both D1 and P1. It is the  
2 report of Dr. Feinstein. So it's in our binder as the first  
3 exhibit.

4 THE COURT: Thank you. And it's also on the  
5 docket, so I --

6 MR. FRANK: We apologize for the loss of paper.

7 THE WITNESS: Where should I --

8 BY MR. FRANK:

9 Q. Exhibit 5. It's page 79 of your report, Doctor.

10 A. I'm having trouble finding what you're --

11 Q. I'm sorry, Tab 1 in your binder --

12 A. Tab 1.

13 Q. -- is your report. And if you turn to page 79, you'll  
14 see Exhibit 5 to your report.

15 A. Yes.

16 Q. Now, it's your understanding that market efficiency  
17 relates to the impact of published information on stock  
18 prices, correct?

19 A. Say that one more time, please.

20 Q. It's your understanding that market efficiency relates  
21 to the impact of company-specific information on stock  
22 prices?

23 A. Yes; it relates to it, yes. It's whether or not that  
24 information is being ignored such that it's reflected,  
25 correct.

1 Q. And when information is published to the market,  
2 economists like yourself test whether or not it's being  
3 ignored or being incorporated into stock prices, right?

4 A. Correct.

11:55:12 5 Q. And the timing of publication matters, doesn't it?

6 A. Of the information?

7 Q. The timing of the publication of the information  
8 matters, right?

9 A. Yes.

11:55:20 10 Q. For example, if you felt that there was a material news  
11 event on January 5th and that event was published, it was  
12 made known to the market on January 6th, you'd want to test  
13 the stock price reaction on the 6th, correct?

14 A. No, not necessarily. I mean, if it happened on the  
11:55:40 15 5th, let's say it was testimony on Capitol Hill and it  
16 happened on the 5th, and The New York Times and The Wall  
17 Street Journal report about it the next day, we know it's an  
18 important event, but we also know that people learned about  
19 it when the testimony occurred, because there are other news  
11:55:55 20 sources, the news wires and so forth.

21 Q. And as an economist, you would want to check to be sure  
22 when people learned about the event, correct?

23 A. Right. Generally, you'd want to test the event when it  
24 happened.

11:56:07 25 Q. Now, let's take a look at your Exhibit 5. The first

1 date, you selected an effective date of news February 27th,  
2 correct?

3 A. Correct.

4 Q. And here it says Freddie Mac, under "The New York  
11:56:23 5 Times," we see an article was published on the 28th,  
6 correct?

7 A. Right. It was about an announcement -- there was an  
8 announcement made by the company on February 27th, and The  
9 New York Times and Wall Street Journal wrote articles about  
11:56:39 10 that announcement and Freddie Mac on the 28th.

11 So they identified that it was an important news event,  
12 a news event, but the event occurred on the 27th.

13 Q. Now let's take the next one. We see you chose April  
14 18th.

11:56:53 15 A. Correct.

16 Q. We see that there is an article on the 17th and an  
17 article on the 19th, right?

18 A. Right.

19 Q. Okay. And what -- now, that article on the 17th, did  
11:57:04 20 you test the 17th to see the effect of the article on the  
21 17th?

22 A. No. The event was -- what the 17th article said was  
23 that Freddie Mac was going to testify and propose a plan.  
24 There was basically an announcement that tomorrow, there was  
11:57:19 25 going to be an announcement by Freddie Mac about how they

1 will help with subprime borrowers.

2 Q. And you didn't do anything --

3 A. So the event -- the event was on the 18th. It was  
4 announced that the event was going to take place on the  
5 earlier day, and then The New York Times publishing a  
6 Bloomberg article reported on the event on the 19th.

7 Q. And you didn't include April 17th, the date of the  
8 announcement by The Wall Street Journal, in your study,  
9 right?

10 A. Well, the event hadn't happened yet. The testimony  
11 that the article is about hadn't happened yet; it happened  
12 on the 18th.

13 Q. Now, one of the events that you selected for your  
14 FDT Z-test was November 20th, right?

15 A. Yes.

16 Q. Now, please turn to Tab 3. Tab 3 is the FDT article on  
17 which you rely. This has been marked as Exhibit -- as  
18 Defendant's Exhibit D3.

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. And please turn to page 119 of the FDT article.

21 Are you there, Doctor?

22 A. I am now.

23 Q. Now, in this article, FDT explains how to construct a  
24 Z-test to test for market efficiency, correct?

25 A. They -- I don't -- I don't agree with that

1       characterization.

2       **Q.** Well, if you look at --

3       **A.** Because --

4               THE COURT: Let him continue his question.

11:59:00 5               THE WITNESS: Okay.

6       BY MR. FRANK:

7       **Q.** If you look at the article and you look at the bottom  
8       of page 119, you'll see there's a sentence that says, at the  
9       beginning of that paragraph, "Because stock prices move all  
11:59:11 10       the time, one must compare the movements in response to news  
11       stories with a control group of prices."

12              Do you see that?

13       **A.** Yes.

14       **Q.** Okay. And they say, "One way to do this would be to  
11:59:21 15       look at a sample of days in a class period exclusive of  
16       those days alleged to be corrective disclosures and perform  
17       a news search."

18              Do you see that?

19       **A.** I do see that.

11:59:31 20       **Q.** And they drop a footnote and they say, "The examination  
21       would exclude those days in which a corrective disclosure  
22       was made because plaintiffs would normally choose a class  
23       period where corrective disclosures coincide with large  
24       negative price movements; including those days in the  
11:59:46 25       analysis would bias the results."

1 Do you see that?

2 A. I see that they're saying this is one way to do it, and  
3 they have an opinion about whether or not the corrective  
4 disclosures should be included. I disagree with that  
12:00:00 5 portion. There's not just one way to do the test --

6 THE COURT: Doctor, you've said enough. I think  
7 that's responsive.

8 Mr. Frank?

9 MR. FRANK: Thank you.

12:00:07 10 BY MR. FRANK:

11 Q. Now, you disagree that a corrective disclosure day  
12 should be excluded, correct, you'd disagree with them on  
13 that point?

14 A. In some cases it might be appropriate to do so, but in  
12:00:19 15 this case, that was the most appropriate day to look at.

16 Q. You disagree with FDT on this point, correct?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Okay.

19 A. Actually, I don't think you've characterized the point  
12:00:27 20 correctly. But I disagree with --

21 Q. Now, you agree with them --

22 A. Like the way you're characterizing --

23 Q. Doctor --

24 A. -- that I disagree with.

12:00:35 25 Q. -- you agree with them that plaintiffs normally choose



1 a class period where corrective disclosures coincide with  
2 large negative price movements; do you agree with that?

3 A. No. I've had cases where the final corrective  
4 disclosure is not significant, it's not large, it's not  
5 always the case.

12:00:47

6 Q. Isn't it fair to say that in most securities cases,  
7 plaintiffs propose a class period that ends on a day where  
8 there's a large negative price movement?

9 A. I've had numerous cases where the end of the class  
10 period is not a significant movement.

12:01:00

11 Q. So it's not fair to say what I just said?

12 A. I can't agree with it here. I mean, I could do a  
13 count, but I don't have the count here.

14 What comes to mind is numerous times I've looked at  
15 class periods where the last day, the last corrective  
16 disclosure is not a statistically significant movement.  
17 Sometimes because it's a follow-up event that was expected,  
18 for example. So it's often the -- I would say it's often  
19 the case that the last day is not statistically significant.

12:01:12

20 Q. Now, you understand that OPERS has characterized  
21 November 20th in this case as a corrective disclosure day --

12:01:30

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. -- right?

24 And you included your November -- November 20 in your  
25 Z-test anyway, right?

12:01:44

1       **A.** Anyway? For good reason, yes.

2       **Q.** Now, you ultimately chose, through this rule, nine  
3       dates to test in your Z-test, right?

4       **A.** Nine dates that were identified by articles in The New  
5       York Times and Wall Street Journal about Freddie Mac, about  
6       Freddie Mac events.

7       **Q.** Now, in your view, the ninth date, November 20th, that  
8       was a material news day, right?

9       **A.** Yes.

10       **Q.** In your view, the other eight days were not material  
11       news days, correct?

12       **A.** I never said that. They weren't selected on the basis  
13       of being material news days. They were selected on the  
14       basis of The New York Times and The Wall Street Journal  
15       saying that those were newsworthy events.

16       **Q.** I just want your opinion so that the court and I  
17       understand what you believe regarding those other eight  
18       dates.

19       In your view, are those other eight dates material news  
20       dates or not?

21       **A.** I'm just afraid that what I answer here could be taken  
22       out of context.

23       For this test, they were not selected for purposes --  
24       on the basis of being material news days or not, they were  
25       selected on the basis of being elevated news flow days, days

1 on which events occurred such that more information was  
2 coming out about Freddie Mac and -- about Freddie Mac  
3 according to The Wall Street Journal and The New York Times.  
4 I --

12:03:09

5 THE COURT: I think that's enough, sir.

6 THE WITNESS: Okay.

7 THE COURT: Unless Mr. Frank would like you to go  
8 on.

9 BY MR. FRANK:

12:03:16

10 Q. No. I'm all set. Thank you, Doctor.

11 Three of the nine news dates -- should we call them  
12 news dates, is that fair, the nine dates, would you call  
13 them news dates?

14 A. News event dates.

12:03:27

15 Q. News event dates.

16 Three of the nine news event dates that you selected  
17 are earnings dates, correct?

18 A. That's right.

12:03:38

19 Q. You testified that you -- during your deposition that  
20 one of the reasons you did not want to examine the six  
21 Hallman earnings dates was because you did not want to tread  
22 over the same grounds.

23 Do you recall that?

12:03:51

24 A. Well, that's why I didn't use that rule for picking  
25 events.

1 Q. Nevertheless, three of the dates you tested were three  
2 of the dates he tested, right?

3 A. Because the objective screen of relying on what the  
4 editors of the New York Times and The Wall Street Journal  
5 identified picked those dates.

6 Q. Well, the --

7 A. I wasn't going to ad hoc eliminate them after it passed  
8 the screen. That would be --

9 Q. Regardless of the reason why, I just need an answer to  
10 my question just so the record is clear.

11 You tested three dates that were the same as three of  
12 the six dates that Dr. Hallman tested, correct?

13 A. I included in a test, a collective test, three dates  
14 that were also dates looked at by Dr. Hallman.

15 Q. Now, let me turn your attention to Tab Number 6. Tab  
16 Number 6, which is marked as Exhibit D6, is a New York Times  
17 article dated January 6, 2007.

18 Do you see that?

19 A. I do.

20 Q. It says, "Today in Business Freddie Mac Forecasts  
21 Losses."

22 Do you see that?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Now, January 6 is not one of the news event dates that  
25 you tested, correct?

1 A. What tab had the list?

2 Q. I believe that is Exhibit 5 of your report, which was  
3 Tab 1 in Exhibit 5.

4 A. I've got it.

12:05:27 5 Q. You're there?

6 A. Correct.

7 Q. Okay. So the record is clear, you didn't test January  
8 6th in your Z-test, right?

9 A. I didn't include that, correct.

12:05:37 10 Q. Okay. And did you not include that because you didn't  
11 find a Wall Street Journal article about this event?

12 A. A Wall Street Journal article about Freddie Mac about  
13 this event, correct.

14 Q. Okay. So you excluded events even if they were  
12:05:52 15 discussed by both newspapers because you had a criteria that  
16 Freddie -- that the article had to be about Freddie Mac?

17 A. I didn't exclude. I didn't like go through events and  
18 then exclude them. I included them based on a screen. I  
19 included them if there were articles about the company.

12:06:13 20 Q. Well, let me turn your attention to Exhibit D7, which  
21 is behind Tab 7.

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. And this is an article that appeared in The Wall Street  
24 Journal on January 6th, and at the end of the article, it  
12:06:27 25 says, "Freddie Mac estimated it swung to a \$550 million

1 third-quarter loss from a year-earlier profit of \$880  
2 million, citing a drop in interest rates."

3 Do you see that?

4 A. I see it.

12:06:49 5 Q. So this is an event that was reported by both The New  
6 York Times and The Wall Street Journal, but because it  
7 didn't meet your precise selection criteria, it didn't make  
8 it into your Z-test; is that fair to say?

9 A. It didn't pass the screen.

12:07:09 10 Q. Now, let's take a look at Exhibit D8, which is behind  
11 Tab 8.

12 Do you see this?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Exhibit D8 is a Wall Street Journal article from the  
12:07:28 15 Asia edition, which happened to be among the documents you  
16 produced to us. This document at its top says, "Business  
17 Brief: Freddie Mac." And it's dated January 8th and it  
18 states, "Home-mortgage financier Freddie Mac estimated that  
19 it swung to a third-quarter net loss of \$550 million from  
12:07:48 20 net income of \$880 million a year earlier, citing a drop in  
21 interest rates."

22 Do you see that?

23 A. I see that this is the Asia edition. I see that  
24 this -- this did not come up on the screen. This did not  
12:08:01 25 come up on the screen, and I think the reason is you dug

1 deep. I give you credit for that. But this is the Asia  
2 edition and I don't think this was in The Wall Street  
3 Journal sources that I looked at.

12:08:15

4 Q. So information could be reported by The Wall Street  
5 Journal and The New York Times --

6 A. No.

7 Q. -- and yet not make it past your screen, correct?

12:08:31

8 A. No, I disagree with you. I see what you've done here.  
9 I don't -- The Wall Street Journal and New York Times  
10 sources that I looked at did not have this event reported by  
11 both. You've got a different edition of The Wall Street  
12 Journal that has the event, but it's not an edition or the  
13 version of The Wall Street Journal that was in my screen.

12:08:46

14 THE COURT: Dr. Feinstein, you were in the room.  
15 The parties didn't ask that witnesses be sequestered or  
16 separated when Mr. Frank stood and said, "Judge, you'll be  
17 happy to know that we've agreed on the authenticity of the  
18 exhibits. So every exhibit we give will be something that  
19 is what it purports to be."

12:09:04

20 I just repeat that to you.

21 THE WITNESS: Okay.

22 THE COURT: So you're not being tricked in my  
23 presence.

24 Is that the case, Mr. Markovits?

12:09:10

25 MR. MARKOVITS: I would respectfully disagree,

1 Your Honor, in the sense that if his screen was for Wall  
2 Street Journal articles --

3 THE COURT: The point is not whether or not he  
4 found it, the point is whether or not this is indeed an Asia  
12:09:23 5 edition Wall Street Journal article. Full stop.

6 MR. MARKOVITS: Full stop. On that, we have no  
7 disagreement.

8 THE COURT: Thank you. Keep that in mind. If you  
9 have another question, put it to the witness or move on.

12:09:33 10 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

11 BY MR. FRANK:

12 Q. Let me turn your attention to Exhibit D9, which is  
13 behind Tab 9.

14 Do you see Exhibit D9 is a Wall Street Journal article  
12:09:46 15 dated October 4th, 2006 with the title "Freddie Mac's Net  
16 Quadruples"?

17 Do you see that?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. And you didn't include among the dates you tested in  
12:10:15 20 your Z-test an October 3 or October 4 date, did you?

21 A. For good reason, yes.

22 Q. Now, if you'd turn to Tab 10, which has Defendant's  
23 Exhibit D10, you'll see that there's a New York Times  
24 article dated October 2nd.

12:10:41 25 Do you see that?



1       **A.** I do.

2       **Q.** And at the bottom of that article, it says, the first  
3 page, "Freddie Mac Call -- Freddie Mac, one of the  
4 government-sponsored mortgage finance companies, will hold a  
12:10:55 5 conference call for investors to discuss its preliminary  
6 results for the first half and second quarter of 2006 on  
7 Tuesday."

8           Do you see that?

9       **A.** I see it.

12:11:06 10       **Q.** And so these two articles were also identifying an  
11 event, a news event for Freddie Mac, correct?

12       **A.** These are not articles about Freddie Mac. It's a New  
13 York Times article --

14       **Q.** Well, the first one is about Freddie Mac, correct?

12:11:19 15       **A.** Well, the way you characterized it, but let's be clear,  
16 it's not an article about Freddie Mac.

17       **Q.** Well, let's look at D9. Can we agree that the bold  
18 title of D9 under The Wall Street Journal is "Freddie Mac's  
19 Net Quadruples"?

12:11:34 20       **A.** Right, that satisfies the screen.

21       **Q.** Okay. But The New York Times article that appears on  
22 the next page that reports that the earnings announcements  
23 about to come out, that doesn't satisfy the screen because  
24 it doesn't have a subject line that says "Freddie Mac"?

12:11:50 25       **A.** Correct.

1 Q. Do you think that it matters to investors whether or  
2 not the name of the company is in the subject of the  
3 article?

4 A. I think it bears on the importance of the news  
12:12:05 5 according to the editors. The importance of the event  
6 according to the editors is what it bears on.

7 Q. Well, isn't an efficient market supposed to incorporate  
8 all publicly available information?

9 A. Right.

12:12:17 10 Q. So whether or not it's in the top of a New York Times  
11 article or in the middle of a New York Times article or the  
12 bottom of a New York Times article, investors who are  
13 following a company will trade on that information and not  
14 assist the market to become efficient, correct?

12:12:36 15 A. You're conflating -- yes, I believe that's the  
16 definition of an efficient market, where people do not  
17 ignore information, do not ignore news, and not all material  
18 news elicits a statistically significant stock price  
19 reaction.

12:12:48 20 But to run an empirical test to observe whether the  
21 market is behaving empirically -- behaving efficiently, you  
22 need an objective screening and you shouldn't deviate from  
23 the objective screening.

24 Q. Let me turn your attention to Exhibit D11. D11 is a  
12:13:07 25 Wall Street Journal article that's entitled "Freddie Mac Net

## FEINSTEIN - CROSS

107

1 Rises Amid Mortgage Tumult," correct?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. And it's fair to say that at this time, there was a  
4 mortgage tumult in the market; is that right?

12:13:21 5 A. Yes.

6 Q. There was a financial crisis brewing during this  
7 period, correct?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Now --

12:13:37 10 A. Well, yes.

11 Q. This is a March 24th, 2007 article from The Wall Street  
12 Journal that reports that "Freddie Mac reported a 3.8  
13 percent increase in net income for 2006," right?

14 A. Yes.

12:13:52 15 Q. "Freddie Mac" is in the title, right?

16 A. Right.

17 Q. It reports an earnings announcement, correct?

18 A. Okay.

19 Q. Now let me turn your attention to D12. D12 is a New  
12:14:14 20 York Times article dated March 19th, 2007, several days  
21 earlier, which reports in the second paragraph "Housing  
22 Watch -- The housing sector will continue to draw attention  
23 this week. Among reports to be released are housing starts  
24 for February (Tuesday) and existing-home sales for  
12:14:35 25 February."

1 Do you see that?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. And it refers to "Earnings Reports" at the bottom of  
4 the first page. And in the last sentence, it says, "Other  
12:14:47 5 earnings reports this week are Barnes & Noble, Borders,  
6 ConAgra, General Mills, Nike, Palm and Williams-Sonoma  
7 (Thursday) and Freddie Mac (Friday)," correct?

8 A. I --

9 Q. That's what it says, right, Doctor?

12:15:01 10 A. In an article that The New York Times determined was  
11 not an elevated importance news event to such an extent that  
12 it warranted an article about it, and cite -- an article  
13 about Freddie Mac. This is an article about a lot of other  
14 things and Freddie Mac is mentioned at the bottom. This is  
12:15:19 15 not an article about Freddie Mac.

16 Q. So if "Freddie Mac" had appeared in the subject line,  
17 it would have met your screening?

18 A. What do you mean "subject line," subject line of a  
19 search?

12:15:29 20 Q. Well, if you look at the article, it has a title,  
21 right, it says, "Fed Meeting -- The Federal Reserve Open  
22 Market Committee will conduct a two-day ..."

23 Do you see that?

24 A. I see that.

12:15:40 25 Q. Actually, it may be that the title of this article is

1 "The Week Ahead."

2 Do you see that?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. And if that had said "The Week Ahead in the Life of  
12:15:49 5 Freddie Mac," it would have met your criteria; is that  
6 right?

7 A. Well, yeah. The screen was to identify events that  
8 were important events in the life of Freddie Mac according  
9 to the editors, important enough to warrant an article.

10:16:04 10 Q. Now, do you -- strike that.

11 Do you know how these dates would have changed your  
12 results had they been tested?

13 A. I didn't include them in the screen, so I do not know.  
14 They didn't pass the screen, so they weren't included in the  
12:16:27 15 collective test, news event dates.

16 Q. Now, you're aware that Dr. Bajaj offered the opinion  
17 that it was an error for you to fail to employ a continuity  
18 correction in your Z-test calculations, correct?

19 A. I know he said that, and he's wrong.

12:16:45 20 Q. Well, after you reviewed his report, you concluded that  
21 from your perspective, the failure to include a continuity  
22 correction was an error, but only an immaterial error,  
23 correct?

24 A. No.

12:16:56 25 Q. Well, you remember that you ended up testifying in my

1 office on three days, didn't you?

2 A. Right.

3 Q. That's because you hadn't provided your diagnostic test  
4 results on the first day and you had to come back a second  
12:17:11 5 day, right?

6 Do you remember that?

7 A. It's because you requested that I come back for more  
8 deposition testimony.

9 Q. Well, and then you submitted a rebuttal report and we  
12:17:19 10 got a right to a third deposition date, correct?

11 A. Correct.

12 Q. And do you recall that I asked you the following  
13 question and you answered it as follows? I asked --

14 MR. MARKOVITS: I'm sorry. Could we have a  
12:17:32 15 deposition transcript and page?

16 MR. FRANK: Sure. This is from the third day of  
17 the deposition, page 639, lines 10 to 14.

18 BY MR. FRANK:

19 Q. I asked --

12:17:42 20 THE COURT: Give Mr. Markovits a chance to get  
21 there.

22 MR. FRANK: Sure.

23 THE COURT: Mr. Markovits, when you reach, let us  
24 know.

12:17:48 25 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes, thank you.

1 BY MR. FRANK:

2 Q. "Is it fair to say, then, that from your  
3 perspective" --

12:17:56

4 THE COURT: Mr. Markovits, was that an "I've  
5 gotten there"?

6 MR. MARKOVITS: Oh, I am sorry. Yes, Your Honor.

7 THE COURT: Okay. Fair enough. Mr. Frank, go  
8 ahead.

9 MR. FRANK: Thank you.

12:18:01

10 THE COURT: Sure.

11 BY MR. FRANK:

12 Q. I asked: "Is it fair to say, then, that from your  
13 perspective, the failure to include a continuity correction  
14 is an immaterial error?"

12:18:10

15 And you answered: "In the context of all the findings,  
16 yes, absolutely."

17 Do you recall that?

18 A. I guess I was focused on the word "immaterial," not on  
19 the word "error."

12:18:23

20 Q. Okay. So you think that your testimony that you gave  
21 was inaccurate?

22 A. Yeah. I heard "immaterial." I was answering yes that  
23 I believe it was immaterial.

24 Q. You don't think it was an error?

12:18:32

25 A. No, because the diagnostic tests tell you that it's not

1 a problem.

2 Q. Well, wasn't it required under the principles of  
3 statistics to include a continuity correction?

4 A. If it's immaterial, it's not an error.

12:18:45 5 Q. And what happened in my office on that day, you just  
6 misheard the question?

7 A. Yeah, I heard the word "immaterial" and I answered yes,  
8 because I thought it was immaterial.

9 Q. Do you actually remember this?

12:18:57 10 A. Well, I'm thinking how I would have answered it now if  
11 you asked it right now. I can -- my understanding hasn't  
12 changed. My opinion hasn't changed. It's immaterial, it's  
13 not an error.

14 Q. Your statements under oath have changed, but your  
12:19:11 15 understanding hasn't changed; is that right?

16 MR. MARKOVITS: Objection, Your Honor.

17 THE COURT: Sustained.

18 MR. FRANK: I'll move on. Thank you, Your Honor.

19 BY MR. FRANK:

12:19:17 20 Q. Now, Dr. Bajaj calculated the impact of a continuity  
21 correction here, correct?

22 A. I can't agree to that, because he didn't use the  
23 diagnostic test. So he didn't calculate the impact of not  
24 using a continuity correction. If he had used the  
12:19:36 25 diagnostic test, he would have seen that it was immaterial.



1 Q. But by the way, returning to your prior testimony, do  
2 you recall that you had an opportunity to review your  
3 deposition transcript and correct it for any errors?

4 A. Yes.

12:19:50 5 Q. Okay. And you, in fact, reviewed the transcript and  
6 you corrected it for errors?

7 A. Yes. I was still at that time focused on the word  
8 "immaterial."

9 Q. Well, you corrected it for errors and you provided us  
12:20:02 10 with this list of errors that you caught and fixed; is that  
11 right?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. And you didn't correct this statement you made about  
14 the continuity correction, did you?

12:20:14 15 A. Correct.

16 Q. Now, with respect to calculations, you're aware that  
17 Dr. Bajaj offered the opinion that you should have employed  
18 a continuity correction, right?

19 A. Yes, he said that.

12:20:31 20 Q. And you're aware that he performed a calculation that  
21 if a continuity correction had been made, here's what the  
22 results would be, right, he did that?

23 A. Could I see his report? Because that's --

24 Q. You don't recall him --

12:20:43 25 A. I recall that he did that. Okay, if you're going to

1 ask what the change is, then I'd like to see the report.

2 Q. I didn't ask you what the change is.

3 But you recall that he did a calculation, right?

4 A. Right.

12:20:52 5 Q. And you had your team test all of his calculations,  
6 right?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. Yeah. And you never concluded that that calculation  
9 was incorrect, correct?

12:21:03 10 I understand, Doctor, that you disagree whether, now,  
11 you disagree whether or not there should have been a  
12 continuity correction, but I'm just asking you about the  
13 math so we know whether there's a dispute about the math.

14 A. The arithmetic, right, there is no dispute about the  
12:21:18 15 arithmetic.

16 Q. No dispute? I'm sorry?

17 A. Correct, there is no dispute about the arithmetic.

18 Q. Okay. Now, you are aware that Dr. Bajaj testified in  
19 the Freddie Mac/Kreysar matter, correct?

12:21:41 20 A. I'm aware, yes.

21 Q. Okay. And you're aware that he did a put-call parity  
22 test on the common stock of Freddie Mac in that matter,  
23 correct?

24 A. Yes.

12:21:50 25 Q. Okay. And you're aware -- and let me turn your

1 attention to Tab 2, which is your rebuttal report. This has  
2 been marked as Exhibit D2. And if I turn your attention to  
3 paragraph 33, you'll see that you wrote, "In a related case  
4 concerning Freddie Mac Series Z Preferred Stock, Dr. Bajaj  
12:22:22 5 performed these same empirical tests, which he omits from  
6 his report in the current case."

7 And then you have three block quotes from Dr. Bajaj's  
8 Freddie Mac/Kreysar report; is that correct?

9 A. Yes.

12:22:35 10 Q. And the third one says, quote, "There was a significant  
11 increase in put-call parity violations for Freddie Mac's  
12 common stock during specific periods of capital market  
13 turmoil before and during the alleged class period," closed  
14 quote.

12:22:51 15 Do you see that?

16 A. I see it.

17 Q. Okay. And you were aware that Dr. Bajaj had written  
18 that in his report, correct?

19 A. Yes.

12:22:59 20 Q. Okay. And you didn't do anything to test whether or  
21 not that was correct, right?

22 A. It's immaterial. A put-call parity test is not a test  
23 of stock market efficiency.

24 Q. You didn't do anything to test whether or not that  
12:23:14 25 statement was accurate, correct?

## FEINSTEIN - CROSS

116

1 A. I did not check that; yeah, I did not check that.

2 Q. And you don't have any reason to believe that there  
3 weren't a significant increase in put-call parity violations  
4 for Freddie Mac's common stock during this time, right?

12:23:29

5 A. Which time?

6 Q. Well, you read the Freddie Mac/Kreysar report, right?

7 A. Right.

8 Q. Okay. You knew there was a class period in that  
9 report, correct?

12:23:36

10 A. Yeah. What was it?

11 Q. You know the class period overlapped with this class  
12 period, right?

13 A. I'm sorry. I thought that class period began when this  
14 one ends.

12:23:46

15 Q. I think you may be thinking of the Kuriakose case.  
16 This is the Freddie Mac/Kreysar case.

17 In any event, you were aware that he had run this weak  
18 form test in that case, correct?

19 A. I can't agree with that statement. This is not a weak  
20 form test.

12:24:01

21 Q. You don't believe that a put-call parity violation test  
22 is a weak form test?

23 A. Correct, I do not believe that. Put-call parity is  
24 about a relationship in options prices. This is a test of  
25 whether or not option prices conform to a no arbitrage

12:24:14

1 restriction in the options market. It's not an appropriate  
2 test for stock market efficiency.

3 Q. For weak form stock market efficiency --

4 A. Any, because the stock can be --

12:24:26 5 Q. Just answer my question, please.

6 You don't believe it's an appropriate test for weak  
7 form market efficiency; is that correct?

8 A. Correct, I do not believe that.

9 Q. And just so the dispute --

12:24:34 10 A. I know it's not. I know that's the case.

11 Q. Just so the dispute between the experts can be clear, I  
12 want to be clear on this point as well. You don't believe  
13 that these failures -- strike that.

14 You don't believe that any failures to satisfy a weak  
15 form market efficiency test are relevant to whether the  
16 market is semi-strong form efficient, right?

17 A. I didn't say that. That's not what I said just now.  
18 Are you asking me about my testimony just now?

19 Q. No. I want to understand your opinion about the  
12:25:03 20 relationship between weak form tests and semi-strong form  
21 tests.

22 And just to be clear, let there be --

23 A. I think you need to give --

24 Q. -- let there be no mistake.

12:25:12 25 THE COURT: Let him finish.

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

118

1 THE WITNESS: You need to allow me to explain --

2 THE COURT: Dr. Feinstein, let him finish.

3 THE WITNESS: I thought you meant me.

4 THE COURT: He'll decide what it is he wants to

12:25:21 5 have on the record.

6 THE WITNESS: Okay.

7 BY MR. FRANK:

8 Q. Now, is it your view that weak -- strike that.

9 Is it your view that semi-strong form efficient markets

12:25:33 10 must satisfy weak form efficient market tests?

11 A. It depends which test.

12 Q. Well, let's take, for example, the put-call parity  
13 violations. Is that a weak form test?

14 A. No.

12:25:49 15 Q. Okay. Let's take all the tests you believe are weak  
16 form tests. Okay? If a stock market -- if a market for a  
17 security doesn't satisfy weak form tests, that you accept  
18 are weak form tests, can that stock market satisfy or be a  
19 semi-strong form efficient market?

12:26:15 20 A. In order to answer the question, you need to further  
21 elaborate on your hypothetical. Are you talking about  
22 perfect efficiency or imperfect efficiency?

23 Q. Well, you are using a definition --

12:26:30 24 A. Because if you give me some latitude, I can explain  
25 these terms so that we can all understand them.

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

119

1       **Q.** You're using a definition of "market efficient" in this  
2 case, right?

3       **A.** Yes.

12:26:39

4       **Q.** And your definition is semi-strong form efficiency in  
5 the informational sense, right?

6       **A.** Yes.

7       **Q.** Okay. I'm going to use --

12:26:57

8           In order to test whether or not a market is semi-strong  
9 form efficient in an informational sense, is it appropriate  
10 to test whether or not a market is weak form efficient?

11       **A.** In order to answer the question, I need to define some  
12 terms. Could I have some latitude to do that?

13       **Q.** Well, are these terms not generally accepted in your  
14 field?

12:27:12

15       **A.** Well, you've left out the dichotomy of perfect versus  
16 imperfect. You've talked about the taxonomy -- you've  
17 addressed -- you're mixing up different definitions of  
18 efficiency.

12:27:24

19           THE COURT: So let me ask this: As put to you,  
20 you're unable to answer Mr. Frank's question?

21           THE WITNESS: Because it's un- -- it's not well  
22 specified.

23           THE COURT: Is that a yes?

12:27:31

24           THE WITNESS: Yes, that's correct. It's not a  
25 well-specified question.

1 BY MR. FRANK:

2 Q. Is it your view that market efficiency, in the  
3 semi-strong informational sense, involves stock price  
4 reactions to all available information?

12:27:48 5 I'll put that another way because you seem to be  
6 struggling a little bit with it.

7 A. No, I was about to answer it.

8 Q. Now I've muddied the record so I'll try to make it  
9 clear.

12:27:59 10 A. The answer is yes, but the degree of all is what  
11 defines whether it's perfect or imperfect.

12 Q. Well, let's take -- let's just deal with subsets of  
13 information right now. The semi-strong form of market  
14 efficiency deals with the subset of information that is all  
15 available information, correct? Or I should say the set.  
16 It's not a -- the set of information is all available  
17 information, correct?

18 A. Correct, all publicly available information is what  
19 semi-strong addresses.

12:28:33 20 Q. And weak form, weak form efficiency relates to stock  
21 price reactions to a subset of all available public  
22 information, correct?

23 A. Correct. That information being old prices and old  
24 volume numbers, usually off of charts.

12:28:47 25 Q. Okay. So if a market isn't responsive to the subset,



1 that is, historical market prices, it cannot be said to be  
2 responsive to all information, correct?

3 A. It can be generally semi-strong efficient still. It  
4 can respond to important news events about the company where  
12:29:12 5 there may be some inefficiency with respect to old prices  
6 still.

7 So it can be the kind of efficiency the court is  
8 concerned about, meaning that it responds to corporate  
9 information, company information, misrepresentations and  
12:29:26 10 omissions, and yet there might be some tiny vibrations in  
11 the price that are correlated across time.

12 Q. And you believe --

13 A. Which --

14 Q. And you believe you're aware of case law that  
12:29:37 15 distinguishes between all the information and just practiced  
16 historical price information?

17 A. Is that a legal question? Can I answer that? Can I  
18 give a legal answer?

19 Q. I think you were just referring --

12:29:53 20 THE COURT: Hold on one moment. I think in terms  
21 of whether or not you can answer the question, if you're  
22 capable, yes.

23 But you have one minute left.

24 MR. FRANK: I will wrap up, Your Honor.

12:30:01 25 THE COURT: Well, can you?

**FEINSTEIN - CROSS**

122

1 MR. FRANK: I can. I can.

2 THE COURT: Would you like to rephrase your  
3 question?

12:30:07

4 MR. FRANK: I would like to withdraw that terrible  
5 question, Your Honor.

6 THE COURT: Don't worry, Dr. Feinstein, it's  
7 withdrawn.

8 MR. FRANK: Let me ask -- one minute will be a  
9 stretch, but I will see if I can do it.

12:30:16

10 THE COURT: Well, if you need just a few more than  
11 that, I'll give it to you, meaning like ten, but something  
12 less than that is ideal.

13 MR. FRANK: Reasonable. I think I'll be all  
14 right, Your Honor. Thank you.

12:30:26

15 BY MR. FRANK:

16 Q. You testified on direct about the low power of event  
17 studies in the Brav and Heaton article, correct?

18 A. Yes.

12:30:36

19 Q. Is it fair to say that the concerns raised in the Brav  
20 and Heaton article about low power of event studies do not  
21 apply in this case because the tests you conducted in this  
22 case do not exhibit that issue?

12:30:52

23 A. It's not fair to say that their concerns don't apply in  
24 this case, because your expert is trying to apply weak tests  
25 to show a lack of efficiency or a lack of responsiveness to

1 the -- the lack of price impact. It's directly relevant to  
2 this case because your expert is using weak tests and  
3 drawing improper conclusions from them.

4 Q. Let me turn your attention -- well, strike that.

12:31:14 5 You recall the first day of your testimony in my  
6 office?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And for Mr. Markovits' benefit, I will refer to your  
9 transcript on page 53 at line 20, where I asked you the  
12:31:31 10 exact same question that I just asked you, and I said to  
11 you: "And is it fair to say that the concerns raised in  
12 that article don't apply to this case, because in your view,  
13 the event study and the Z-test you conducted here don't  
14 exhibit those -- that issue?"

12:31:54 15 And you said: "Yes, that's right."

16 And I asked you: "The low power issue is not an issue  
17 for the Freddie Mac case; fair to say?"

18 And you said: "That's what I concluded from the data  
19 and the statistical results. Can we take a short break?"

12:32:13 20 Do you recall that?

21 A. On the first day, before your expert submitted the  
22 rebuttal. My statement just now that it's relevant is  
23 because in the rebuttal report, which occurred after that  
24 testimony, your expert applied a lot of weak tests to draw  
12:32:27 25 improper conclusions.

1           So it was a correct answer on the day you asked it.  
2           The answer today, now that your expert, Dr. Bajaj, is using  
3           weak tests to draw improper conclusions, is that the Brav  
4           and Heaton criticism is highly relevant.

12:32:42

5           **Q.** Dr. Bajaj doesn't use a weak test to draw improper  
6           conclusions in this case, you just made that up, didn't you?

7           **A.** No, I can tell you exactly where he does it. He looks  
8           at -- he draws -- he does a Z-test --

9           **Q.** He didn't do any weak power tests in this case.

12:32:59

10          **A.** He used weak tests, failed to find a relationship  
11          between the misrepresentations and omissions, and based on  
12          that failure to find a relationship, he said the  
13          misrepresentations and omissions had no price impact.

14          **Q.** That is --

12:33:11

15          **A.** That's exactly the Brav and Heaton criticism.

16                   THE COURT: Stop. Stop, Dr. Feinstein. The  
17          question is, please identify --

18          BY MR. FRANK:

12:33:18

19          **Q.** Please identify all of the weak form tests that  
20          Dr. Bajaj performed in this case.

21          **A.** I didn't say weak form tests, and the Brav and Heaton  
22          isn't about weak form efficiency tests, it's about tests  
23          that have low power to give a determinant result, a  
24          determinant conclusion. The word weak here is about the  
25          power of the test, not about the efficiency.

12:33:33

**FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT**

125

1 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, I'll pass the witness.

2 Thank you.

3 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Markovits, you've  
4 reserved how much time for redirect examination?

12:33:49 5 MR. FRANK: He has 19 minutes and we will afford  
6 him 20, Your Honor.

7 MR. MARKOVITS: We thought we had 20, but  
8 hopefully I'll be less.

9 THE COURT: Of course, Dr. Feinstein is all warmed  
12:34:00 10 up for you.

11 REDIRECT EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D.

12 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

13 Q. Dr. Feinstein, let's start with that last point. What  
14 were you talking about when you were indicating that  
12:34:13 15 Dr. Bajaj's rebuttal report had a test that had low power?

16 A. He has a price impact test or a purported price impact  
17 test where he looks at 27 alleged -- 27 of the allegations,  
18 looks at the dates when the misrepresentations and omissions  
19 occurred and runs a collective test to see if those -- to  
12:34:38 20 see if there was a difference in the price dynamics on those  
21 days versus the price dynamics on typical days.

22 Q. Why does it have low power?

23 A. Well, because the misrepresentations and omissions were  
24 confirmatory misrepresentations and omissions that would not  
12:34:52 25 be expected to move the stock market. So the test is

1 destined to fail. It has low power to find a difference  
2 between the two samples.

3 Q. Now, a different subject. Mr. Frank in his examination  
4 handed you a booklet and went over a number of exhibits that  
12:35:09 5 had articles from The Wall Street Journal, from The New York  
6 Times that had some news about Freddie Mac, correct?

7 A. Correct. Or some mention.

8 Q. Some mention. Was that argument, that you should have  
9 included other days that had both Wall Street Journal and  
12:35:27 10 New York Times news about Freddie Mac, made in any report of  
11 any expert on behalf of Freddie Mac or in any brief that you  
12 read or document that you read that was produced by Freddie  
13 Mac prior to today?

14 A. Not that I recall.

12:35:41 15 Q. Can you tell me, how often was there news about Freddie  
16 Mac during the class period?

17 A. 2,900 articles written over that 16-month period that  
18 mentioned Freddie Mac, that just mentioned it, in the way  
19 that, for example, Mr. Frank pointed out.

12:36:02 20 Q. So if you were going to run a Z-test or a collective  
21 test, could you use as a screen as news days, news days  
22 where there's some mention of Freddie Mac?

23 A. No, because then pretty much every day would be  
24 included in the news day samples.

12:36:18 25 What you need for this test is a distinction between

**FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT**

127

1 elevated news and typical days. Elevated is the key.

2 Q. A different point.

3 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 8, please.

4 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

12:36:35 5 Q. Mr. Frank was talking to you about --

6 MR. LEWIS: It will come up in a second.

7 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

8 Q. I'm sorry, is it up on your screen?

9 A. Not yet. Now it is.

12:36:44 10 Q. Mr. Frank was talking to you I believe about the Z-test  
11 and your inclusion of the last date in the Z-test, which he  
12 was showing you the article, the FDT article, if you will,  
13 which suggests that you shouldn't include the last date,  
14 correct, that's what --

12:37:04 15 A. I recall, yes.

16 Q. All right. On slide 8, and in your original report,  
17 did you calculate the collective event test excluding that  
18 last date?

19 A. Yes. And even without November 20th, 2007, the  
12:37:20 20 collective event test indicates market efficiency, it  
21 indicates that the incidence rate of significance was  
22 greater in the news event date group than in the typical  
23 group, even excluding November 20th, 2007.

24 Q. And that's the column to the right there. And if you  
12:37:38 25 take, for example, the Binomial test, it says, "0.54

## FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT

128

1 percent," correct?

2 A. Right. That number would have to be over 5 percent in  
3 order for there to be a problem indicated. It's well below  
4 5 percent. It proves a significant difference in the price  
12:37:55 5 dynamics on news days than on non-news days.

6 Q. I want to address a different point now.

7 MR. MARKOVITS: Your Honor, may I approach the  
8 witness?

9 THE COURT: You may.

12:38:17 10 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

11 Q. Mr. Feinstein, I show you what's been marked as P3.

12 MR. MARKOVITS: (Handing.)

13 THE COURT: Thank you, sir.

14 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

12:38:28 15 Q. Could you identify that for the record, please?

16 A. This appears to be an expert report written by Mr. --  
17 by Dr. Bajaj, dated October 11, 2016. It appears to be his  
18 market efficiency report in the Allergan case.

19 Q. Have you reviewed this report prior to today?

12:38:50 20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Mr. Frank was asking you about your event study, and in  
22 your event study, your use of one day and it being the last  
23 day of the period.

24 Do you recall that testimony?

12:39:05 25 A. Yes.



**FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT**

129

1 Q. And in this case, in the Allergan case, was Dr. Bajaj  
2 providing testimony for the plaintiff or the defendant?

3 A. I believe it was for the plaintiff in this case, in  
4 Allergan.

12:39:19 5 Q. And in Allergan, his conclusion on behalf of the  
6 plaintiff was that it was an efficient market?

7 A. Correct.

8 Q. Did he run an event study?

9 A. Yes.

12:39:30 10 Q. Did he also look at the Cammer and Krogman factors?

11 A. He did.

12 Q. I'd like you to turn to paragraph 14.

13 A. Okay.

14 MR. MARKOVITS: Kevin, could you put up Opinion 1,  
15 please?

16 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

17 Q. At paragraph 14, under "Opinion 1," Dr. Bajaj says,  
18 "The Cammer and Unger factors indicate that Allergan stock  
19 traded in an efficient market."

12:40:15 20 Do you see that?

21 A. I do.

22 Q. And the Unger factors are the same as the Krogman  
23 factors; is that correct?

24 A. Yes.

12:40:20 25 Q. And from your prior review of Plaintiff's Exhibit 3,

**FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT**

130

1 was Dr. Bajaj's analysis of Cammer factors 1 through 4 and  
2 the three Unger factors in Allergan consistent with your  
3 analysis and methodology applied in this case?

4 **A.** Yes.

12:40:40 5 **Q.** Did Dr. Bajaj do an event study in Allergan?

6 **A.** He did.

7 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 22, please, Kevin.

8 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

9 **Q.** Could you turn to page 25, paragraph 53, please? Are  
12:41:00 10 you there?

11 **A.** Page 25 --

12 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, I object to this line of  
13 questioning as beyond the scope of cross.

14 THE COURT: Thank you. Your objection is noted  
12:41:08 15 and overruled.

16 THE WITNESS: Paragraph 53?

17 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

18 **Q.** I'm sorry, paragraph 53, which is actually --

19 **A.** Page 24.

12:41:16 20 **Q.** Yeah.

21 THE COURT: Mr. Frank, if you'd like a few moments  
22 to recross on this topic, I'll allow it. All right?

23 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

24 THE COURT: So we're back to page 25, paragraph  
12:41:29 25 53?

## FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT

131

1 MR. MARKOVITS: I'm sorry, it's page 24, paragraph  
2 53.

3 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

4 Q. And is this where his description of his event study  
5 starts?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. And if you'd look at the slide, or you could look at  
8 the report, how many events did Dr. Bajaj use in his event  
9 study?

10 A. Looking at the slide, it's three events.

11 Q. One of those dates, April 22nd, was outside of the  
12 class period?

13 A. That's right, it was after the end of the class period.

14 Q. So he used two events during the class period?

15 A. Right.

16 Q. Was one of those events the last day of the class  
17 period?

18 A. Correct.

19 Q. We talked a little bit about the structural break,  
20 Mr. Frank raised some questions about that.

21 MR. MARKOVITS: Could you put up slide 42, please?

22 Jason, do you have this deposition testimony?

23 It's from Dr. Bajaj, January 11, 2013 --

24 MR. FRANK: Page 176?

25 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes.

**FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT**

132

1 MR. FRANK: We do somewhere, thank you.

2 THE COURT: Would you like until he has found it,  
3 sir?

4 MR. FRANK: He has it on the screen, so I'm okay,  
5 Your Honor. Thank you.

6 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

7 Q. Can you explain to the court what your concern or issue  
8 is with this new, newly discovered structural break of  
9 Dr. Bajaj in his opposition report or rebuttal report?

10 A. Well, his conclusion that it even exists is derived  
11 from a violation of the scientific process. He previously  
12 examined the data and he previously opined and concluded, as  
13 it says here on the slide, "volatility over this control  
14 period was almost identical to volatility through August 8,  
15 2007, during the class period."

16 So he previously said there was one structural break  
17 that occurred on August 8, 2007. He needed to say that when  
18 he was attacking Dr. Hallman before me. Now that he wants  
19 to attack my work, he suddenly conveniently discovered that  
20 there's another structural break.

21 The problem with that is it's data mining. Data mining  
22 is where -- it's essentially a bag of tricks that one can  
23 apply in order to create the illusion that there's a  
24 relationship or a break where one doesn't actually exist.

25 You look at various places where the -- you run the

**FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT**

133

1 test over and over and over again until you find one that,  
2 according to random volatility, based on random volatility,  
3 gives you the result you want. And that appears to be what  
4 he did. And I have a number of reasons for believing that's  
12:44:21 5 what he did. The main -- one of the main ones being that he  
6 said he previously examined the data, saw no break and now  
7 he says there is one.

8 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 43, please.

9 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

12:44:33 10 Q. Professor Feinstein, can you tell the court, what does  
11 slide 43 reflect? And I'll say it's from the docket, 214.

12 A. Well, back when Dr. Bajaj wanted to argue that there  
13 was only one structural break and that that one structural  
14 break occurred in August of 2007, this is the exhibit he  
12:44:54 15 presented. This is from his report that he wrote in  
16 response to Dr. Hallman.

17 And you can see he's got the early period and the  
18 middle period, the way he drew this graph, it makes it looks  
19 like it's the same. He makes it look like it's the same.  
12:45:10 20 And that when things become unusual, it's on August 1st,  
21 2007.

22 So when it was convenient for him to say there was only  
23 one structural break in August of 2007, this is the graph he  
24 presented. And this graph suggests that that's the case.

12:45:27 25 MR. MARKOVITS: Could you put on slide 44, please?

1 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

2 Q. And what is slide 44?

3 A. So this was in his rebuttal report when he wished to  
4 argue that there was another structural break now, and that  
12:45:39 5 that structural break not only occurred in February of '07,  
6 but occurred exactly on one of the event dates in February  
7 of '07.

8 And it's a blowup where he's honing in to try to create  
9 the illusion that there's something going on in February.

12:45:56 10 But, no.

11 MR. MARKOVITS: Could you turn to slide 45,  
12 please?

13 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

14 Q. And what is slide 45?

12:46:05 15 A. This is instructive. This slide is very important, and  
16 this slide -- I mean, it pains me enough to say it, but this  
17 slide is the true indication of data mining. If you compare  
18 the two previous slides to what's going on in this slide,  
19 you can see the tricks that are applied.

12:46:20 20 Your Honor, please note that in the lower left-hand  
21 corner of this slide, where the Y axis begins, in the  
22 previous two slides, it began in the natural place, zero  
23 percent. Now he's got the slide -- the axis beginning at 5  
24 percent. I mean, most graphs like this would start at zero.  
12:46:40 25 He starts his at 5. The previous graph went from 0 percent

1 to 50 percent. This one goes from 5 to 30 percent.

2 So he's manipulated the axis and he's controlled the  
3 amount of data that he's presenting on the slide to create  
4 the visual illusion that something is going on in February  
12:46:57 5 of 2007. But it's a visual illusion. This is one of the  
6 tricks of essentially lying with statistics.

7 But there's something even more instructive. Two other  
8 very instructive things on this slide. He does give the  
9 numbers for the VIX level on average, he draws a green line  
12:47:15 10 in the unshaded part and he gives a level at 11.5 percent,  
11 and he gives the level in the shaded part at 15.19 percent.

12 So whereas the illusion, he tries to make the case that  
13 there's a dramatic increase in volatility here, the numbers  
14 that are presented here show that it's a much more modest  
12:47:32 15 difference.

16 But what's very important also is that there are  
17 statistical tests that one can run to see if there's a  
18 meaningful difference between 11.5 and 15.19, the kind of  
19 test that I ran when I was doing the collective test.

12:47:48 20 He has no test here. There's no indication whether  
21 this 11.5 versus 15.19 is a statistically significant,  
22 important change in volatility that would require  
23 recognition of a structural break.

24 And the one more thing I want to point out on this  
12:48:04 25 slide, which was just -- I saw for the first time last

1 night.

2 What we're talking about here, Dr. Bajaj's case  
3 essentially is to argue that I have not proved market  
4 efficiency, that perhaps the market is not efficient, that  
12:48:19 5 there's no evidence or no indication that the market is  
6 paying attention to information such that information is in  
7 the stock price.

8 But if you look at point 2 in the description on this  
9 slide, I'll read it, it says, "In my report, I noted," and  
12:48:36 10 we'll skip 1, let's go to 2. Point 2 says, "there were a  
11 series of market-wide events resulting in a sharp  
12 market-wide stock decline."

13 Well, that's market efficiency. There he's making  
14 plaintiff's case. Here he's saying that events caused a  
12:48:55 15 stock price reaction. That's what we're arguing about  
16 today, and here he inadvertently conceded that, in fact, the  
17 market is efficient.

18 Q. I want to just touch briefly on another issue, which is  
19 this issue about why you didn't use earnings reports. Could  
12:49:16 20 you explain again to the court, because I think there was  
21 some issue of your ability to explain answers, can you  
22 explain why you didn't use the six earning dates?

23 A. The proper design for a traditional event study is to  
24 select events on the basis of was there -- was the news of  
12:49:41 25 such import and did it arrive at such an unconfounded way



## FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT

137

1 that based on valuation principles, the valuation principles  
2 of finance, you would expect the price to move a significant  
3 amount.

4 One of the things that would make news or a mix of news  
12:49:59 5 not cause a significant reaction is if the news was mixed.  
6 If on the same day there was some positive news that came  
7 out about the company, and also some negative news, so that  
8 the combined news is mixed and the stock price stays the  
9 same or just moves a little bit in one direction or the  
12:50:16 10 other, but not a significant amount.

11 The event -- the traditional event selection  
12 methodology says to avoid those days, do not include the  
13 days that have mixed news, because when you observe a  
14 non-significant reaction, there's no way to know what caused  
12:50:30 15 the non-significant reaction.

16 There's no way to know whether it was a weakness in the  
17 power of the test because of the nature of the news, or a  
18 weakness in the market because of potential inefficiency.  
19 There's no way to separate those out.

12:50:44 20 Based on all these Cammer and Krogman factors, it's  
21 pretty clear that using those dates would produce a non- --  
22 would indicate a non-significant reaction, but that would  
23 not be weakness in the marketplace, that would not be  
24 weakness and efficiency in the marketplace, it would be  
12:51:00 25 weakness in the test because of the mixed character of the

## FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT

138

1 news on those days.

2 In other words, it just can't be informative. Mixed  
3 news days cannot be informative about market efficiency in  
4 the traditional event study.

12:51:13 5 Q. And in this case, has Dr. Bajaj argued that those  
6 earnings dates were mixed news dates?

7 A. He's the one who said so, right. And I confirmed that,  
8 I looked.

9 MR. MARKOVITS: Can you --

12:51:24 10 THE WITNESS: The Credit Suisse reports, for  
11 example, they say that.

12 MR. MARKOVITS: -- slide --

13 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

14 Q. If you'd look at line [sic] 9, it's an excerpt from  
12:51:35 15 Dr. Bajaj's prior report relating to Dr. Hallman --

16 THE COURT: Which slide is this, sir?

17 MR. MARKOVITS: Excuse me?

18 THE COURT: Which slide are you showing now?

19 MR. MARKOVITS: Is it not up?

12:51:50 20 THE COURT: Right, it is up, but for the record,  
21 you and your witness were speaking at the same time. And  
22 now it's also line 9?

23 MR. MARKOVITS: No, I'm sorry, it's slide 9.

24 THE COURT: Okay.

12:52:02 25 MR. MARKOVITS: It's an excerpt from the report.

## FEINSTEIN - REDIRECT

139

1 It's Docket Number 214-5, dash 5.

2 THE COURT: Thank you.

3 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

12:52:17

4 Q. Professor Feinstein, is this part of the basis for your  
5 statement that Dr. Bajaj found mixed news?

12:52:38

6 A. Yes. He says that the -- he points out that  
7 Dr. Hallman said the news was generally negative on two of  
8 the days, positive on one of the days and in line on a  
9 fourth day. And then Dr. Bajaj says -- Dr. Hallman said  
10 that.

11 Dr. Bajaj says that if you look at those same days,  
12 you'll find inconsistent analyst commentary that indicates  
13 the opposite.

12:52:49

14 So that there's a mix of news. There's positive news  
15 on the positive day that Dr. Hallman identified, but  
16 Dr. Bajaj identifies negative news on that same day. And  
17 the days where Dr. Hallman found negative news, Dr. Bajaj  
18 produced positive news. So it was clearly mixed news.

12:53:06

19 And that's the explanation for why those were  
20 non-significant price movements. In an efficient market,  
21 the efficient response to mixed news would be a  
22 non-significant stock price reaction.

23 Q. Dr. Feinstein, your opinion is that this market was  
24 semi-strong form efficient?

12:53:20

25 A. Yes.

**FEINSTEIN - RECROSS**

140

1       **Q.** If there was some lesser form of efficiency that was  
2       legally required, general efficiency, by definition, would  
3       that standard be met as well?

4               MR. FRANK: Objection.

12:53:31 5               THE WITNESS: Yes.

6               THE COURT: Overruled.

7               MR. MARKOVITS: I have nothing further at this  
8       time. I pass the witness for any recross on the Allergan  
9       report.

12:53:40 10              THE COURT: On that, certainly, but if there is --  
11       you didn't use all of that ten minutes I was willing to give  
12       you, so I think you may have seven of it left --

13              MR. FRANK: Thank you.

14              THE COURT: -- for recross-examination.

12:53:53 15              MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor. The parties  
16       agree that the most important factor of the day is the lunch  
17       break, and so we will be very quick with our recross.

18              RECROSS-EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D.

19       BY MR. FRANK:

12:54:04 20       **Q.** Dr. Feinstein, you testified about the Allergan report  
21       in your redirect, correct?

22       **A.** Yes.

23       **Q.** And this is a case in which Dr. Bajaj represented --  
24       was retained by a plaintiff, correct?

12:54:14 25       **A.** Correct.

**FEINSTEIN - RECROSS/FURTHER REDIRECT**

141

1       **Q.** And there were 39 trading days in that class period,  
2 correct?

3       **A.** I recall that's about right.

4       **Q.** And he tested three of them in a traditional event  
12:54:24 5 study, correct?

6       **A.** Yes.

7       **Q.** And in this case, there are 330 trading days, and you  
8 tested only one date in a traditional event study, right?

9       **A.** In the traditional, and nine in the collective test.

12:54:38 10               MR. FRANK: I have no further questions, Your  
11 Honor.

12               THE COURT: Thank you.

13               Mr. Markovits, anything?

14               MR. MARKOVITS: Just one more question, Your  
12:54:47 15 Honor.

16               THE COURT: All right, then.

17               MR. MARKOVITS: Last question, just following up.

18       FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D.

19       BY MR. MARKOVITS:

12:54:52 20       **Q.** Mr. Frank asked you if he tested three event days  
21 during the class period. It was actually two event days  
22 during the class period and one after the class period,  
23 right?

24       **A.** That's right.

12:55:04 25               MR. MARKOVITS: Nothing further, Your Honor.

1 THE COURT: Certainly.

2 That sounds consistent with earlier testimony,

3 Mr. Frank. Anything else?

4 MR. FRANK: No, Your Honor. Thank you.

12:55:09 5 THE COURT: All right, then. Then you're right,  
6 we're now to the lunch break scheduled. You've allotted  
7 yourselves 45 minutes. I think that's appropriate. We can  
8 agree, then, it's nearly five till noon, so we should resume  
9 at -- I'll give you until a quarter -- pardon me, five till  
12:55:29 10 one -- a quarter till two, an extra five minutes.

11 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

12 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you, Your Honor.

13 THE COURT: All right, then. Please refresh  
14 yourselves and we'll continue with the examination of  
12:55:38 15 Dr. Bajaj.

16 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

17 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you.

18 THE COURT: We're adjourned for lunch.

19 LAW CLERK: All rise.

20 THE COURT: Don't mind me, I'm just going to tidy  
21 my papers. Feel free to move around.

22 Thank you, Doctor.

23 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.

24 THE COURT: Let me ask you, Counselors, is there  
12:55:59 25 any reason Dr. Feinstein is required to stay in the

1 courthouse?

2 MR. FRANK: I don't believe so, Your Honor. I  
3 think some things may depend.

4 MR. MARKOVITS: He may stay if --

12:56:11 5 THE COURT: He's certainly welcome to stay now.  
6 Sometimes witnesses like to leave when they've completed  
7 their testimony. So I'd like you to tell us, because you  
8 know while he's here, he remains under oath. So you can't  
9 speak with him privately about something like, "We're going  
12:56:26 10 to call you again," without any further conversation. But  
11 if he is told now by me, that's probably best. If you know.

12 MR. MARKOVITS: We're not going to call him for  
13 any further testimony.

14 MR. FRANK: We're not going to call him either,  
12:56:42 15 Your Honor.

16 THE COURT: What's your intention, are you  
17 staying?

18 THE WITNESS: I was planning to stay. I'd like to  
19 stay.

12:56:47 20 THE COURT: You're welcome to stay.

21 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

22 THE COURT: It sounds as if no one intends to call  
23 you, but you'll be here if that changes. Enjoy your lunch  
24 break as well.

12:56:55 25 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

THE COURT: Certainly.  
(Luncheon recess had at 12:57 p.m.)



1 AFTERNOON SESSION

2 - - -

3 (Proceedings resumed at 1:54 p.m.)

4 THE COURT: It appears we had a time discrepancy.

13:54:47 5 Mr. Markovits, you took more like 90 minutes than 60 in  
6 your -- pardon me, more like 75 than 60 in your examination.  
7 So when your colleagues on the other side said you had about  
8 19 minutes left, by my count, you really didn't.

9 MR. MARKOVITS: We kept track as well.

13:55:09 10 MR. LEWIS: We started at 10:34 a.m. to 11:14 a.m.

11 MR. MARKOVITS: They had me right at 60, correct?

12 MR. LEWIS: Yes.

13 THE COURT: Sixty including your redirect

14 examinations?

13:55:19 15 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes.

16 THE COURT: My math is different, but if you're  
17 happy with that, because what I want to make sure of is that  
18 things are as fair as they should be and is in accord with  
19 the schedule as they should be, because for the next  
13:55:32 20 examination, there is 60 minutes, which was what was  
21 allotted for Dr. Feinstein as well. And I want to make sure  
22 that you're comfortable with that and don't believe that you  
23 will be slighted if I hold you to that 60 minutes.

13:55:49 24 Mr. Frank, or the one of you questioning your  
25 expert?

1 MR. FRANK: I think we can accomplish what we'd  
2 like to accomplish in 60. At the end, if I beg some leeway,  
3 I may do that, but hopefully I can avoid prostrating myself  
4 in that way.

13:56:04 5 THE COURT: All right, then. And it sounds like  
6 the plaintiff's team has no problem with that because they  
7 believe they didn't go over and hope you won't either.

8 MR. FRANK: Very good.

9 THE COURT: All right. Sir, will you please call  
13:56:15 10 your witness?

11 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor. We would call  
12 Dr. Mukesh Bajaj to the stand.

13 THE COURT: Dr. Bajaj, thank you for starting.  
14 Approach to be sworn.

13:56:28 15 MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D., of lawful age, a witness  
16 called by the Defendants, being first duly sworn, was  
17 examined and testified as follows:

18 THE COURT: Thank you, Doctor. You saw where  
19 Dr. Feinstein was. If you'll position yourself there.

13:56:42 20 Have you already poured a cup of water?

21 Mr. CSO, please.

22 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.

23 THE COURT: Thank you, sir. Make yourself  
24 comfortable there. Now that our sound system is working --  
13:57:01 25 right, Mary?

**BAJAJ - DIRECT**

147

1 THE REPORTER: Yes.

2 THE COURT: -- the microphone will help.

3 Whenever you're ready, Mr. Frank.

4 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

13:57:11 5 DIRECT EXAMINATION OF MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D.

6 BY MR. FRANK:

7 Q. Dr. Bajaj, could you please describe your educational  
8 history?

9 A. Yes, happy to. And good afternoon.

13:57:16 10 Q. Good afternoon.

11 THE WITNESS: And good afternoon, Your Honor.

12 THE COURT: Good afternoon.

13 THE WITNESS: So I got my Ph.D. in financial  
14 economics from University of California at Berkeley. Prior  
15 to that I got an MBA from University of Texas at Austin.  
16 And before that I had an undergraduate degree in chemical  
17 engineering from Indian Institute of Technology in Delhi,  
18 India.

19 BY MR. FRANK:

13:57:38 20 Q. Would you please describe for the court your employment  
21 history?

22 A. I'm currently Managing Director in charge of securities  
23 practice at Navigant Consulting, which is an international  
24 economic consulting firm.

13:57:52 25 Prior to that joining Navigant, I was in similar firms

BAJAJ - DIRECT

148

1 that provided similar line of work, internationally as well.  
2 I've been consulting for the last, let's say, 25-odd years.

3 And I also taught for seven years at University of  
4 Southern California. And since 1997, I've taught a total of  
13:58:23 5 around 25 years at University of California Berkeley, 18-odd  
6 years after 1997.

7 Q. Have you published articles on the subject of financial  
8 economics and event studies?

9 A. Yes. I've published more than 25 articles, including  
13:58:43 10 some in the top finance journals, such as Journal of Finance  
11 and Journal of Financial Economics. A significant  
12 proportion of my work has been on event studies and market  
13 efficiency issues.

14 Q. Have you peer-reviewed articles on the subject of  
13:58:59 15 financial economics and event studies?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Have you taught graduate level courses on financial  
18 economics and event studies?

19 A. Yes.

13:59:05 20 Q. Have you conducted event studies for purposes other  
21 than litigation?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Would you mind describing those?

24 A. Yes. So, for example, I've used event studies to  
13:59:16 25 consult with several Silicon Valley firms in connection with

BAJAJ - DIRECT

149

1 the proposed acquisitions, and I have used event study in  
2 order to advise clients in nonlitigation context as well.

3 Q. Have you taught and published on the subject of market  
4 efficiency?

13:59:32

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. What were you initially tasked to do in this case?

7 A. I was asked to examine expert report by Dr. Hallman  
8 that plaintiffs in this case had filed, I believe in 2012.

9 Q. And did you reach any conclusions?

13:59:51

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. Can you summarize those conclusions?

12 A. Yes. I concluded that Dr. Hallman had not established  
13 that Freddie Mac stock traded in an informationally  
14 efficient market over the class period.

14:00:07

15 Q. At some time did your assignment in this case change?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Why was that?

18 A. Because plaintiffs put forth a new expert and a new  
19 expert report by Dr. Feinstein.

14:00:20

20 Q. What were you then tasked to do?

21 A. I was asked to examine Dr. Feinstein's report and to  
22 comment on his analyses and conclusions.

23 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, may I approach?

24 THE COURT: You may.

14:00:35

25 MR. FRANK: Does the court have a copy of this?

BAJAJ - DIRECT

150

1 MS. RENSHAW: No.

2 MS. HAYS: May I approach?

3 THE COURT: Thank you. Please do.

4 MS. HAYS: Here, Your Honor.

14:00:48 5 THE COURT: Thank you.

6 BY MR. FRANK:

7 Q. Dr. Feinstein -- excuse me. It was a long morning.

8 Dr. Bajaj, you have before you a series of exhibits

9 that have been premarked. Let me turn your attention to

14:01:12 10 Exhibit 3 -- I mean Tab 3. This is Exhibit D14, Tab 3 in

11 the binder, Exhibit D14.

12 Do you have that before you?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Okay. If you'd turn to paragraph 266. Before we do

14:01:29 15 that, you recognize D14, correct?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. What is D14?

18 A. It is the amended complaint that's at issue in these

19 proceedings.

14:01:42 20 Q. And you reviewed this amended complaint in connection

21 with your work?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. If you'd turn --

24 THE COURT: If you don't mind, it's the third

14:01:47 25 amended.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

151

1 MR. FRANK: It is the third amended complaint, to  
2 be accurate. Thank you, Your Honor.

3 THE COURT: Certainly.

4 BY MR. FRANK:

14:01:52 5 Q. Now, if you'd turn to paragraph 266, which appears on  
6 page 117 of the third amended complaint, you'll see the  
7 second sentence states, "At all times relevant to this  
8 Complaint, the market for Freddie Mac common stock was an  
9 efficient market for the following reasons, among others:"

14:02:15 10 Do you see that?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. And then in paragraph 267 on the next page, they state,  
13 "As a result of the foregoing, the market for Freddie Mac  
14 common stock promptly digested current information regarding  
14:02:28 15 Freddie Mac from all publicly available sources and  
16 reflected such information in the market prices for Freddie  
17 Mac common stock at all relevant times."

18 Do you see that?

19 A. Yes.

14:02:39 20 Q. Is this consistent with how financial economists view  
21 market efficiency?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Are there different levels of market efficiency?

24 A. Yes. There are three different levels of market  
14:02:52 25 efficiency.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

152

1 Q. What are the three different levels?

2 A. So the weakest level of market efficiency, Your Honor,  
3 is called the weak form of market efficiency. And the way I  
4 explain it to my classes is you shouldn't expect to see if  
14:03:10 5 there's a publicly traded company that's in the business of  
6 selling ice creams, that when the business is good in the  
7 summer months, the price is high, and vice versa during  
8 winter months. Because that would create an opportunity for  
9 investors to buy the stock in the winter months and sell it  
14:03:25 10 in the summer months.

11 So in a market that is weak form efficient, you don't  
12 find such exploitable price trends. So charting a  
13 historical stock price is not going to help you with regards  
14 to meeting or exceeding your investment objective. Market  
14:03:43 15 at least incorporates historical price information correctly  
16 in the stock price. That's called the weak form of market  
17 efficiency.

18 Q. I believe you said there were three forms. What are  
19 the two other forms?

14:03:55 20 A. So the second form of market efficiency, which builds  
21 on the weak form of market efficiency, is the semi-strong  
22 form of market efficiency. Which states, just like the  
23 passage in the complaint that counsel read, is that the  
24 market not only takes into account historical prices in  
14:04:18 25 setting today's prices, the market takes into account all



BAJAJ - DIRECT

153

1 relevant public information. So if somebody were to come to  
2 you and say, "Well, demand for oil is going up in emerging  
3 market, so it's a good time to buy all stocks," that's not  
4 going to help you outperform the market because that  
14:04:36 5 information is already reflected in prices of oil stocks  
6 today. That's called the semi-strong form of market  
7 efficiency.

8 And then finally, there's a theoretical artifact which  
9 nobody believes describes the real world, but that's called  
14:04:50 10 the strong form of market efficiency, which says both public  
11 and private information is reflected in stock prices. And  
12 that's just a theoretical standard or threshold.

13 Q. What is informational efficiency?

14 A. So over the last 40, 50 years since Professor Fama  
14:05:16 15 described market efficiency the way I have described it,  
16 there has been a lot of research and some disagreement  
17 amongst economists as to whether market prices are always  
18 correct relative to their economic fundamentals. Are there  
19 instances when there could be price bubbles, for example, or  
14:05:35 20 when prices are artificially depressed.

21 So one thing financial economists generally agree on,  
22 while they may disagree on how often the market is correctly  
23 fundamentally priced, is that if you have an efficient  
24 market, it will reflect new information that is material  
14:05:56 25 into stock prices promptly and in the correct direction.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

154

1 And that form of market efficiency, which is a  
2 semi-strong form of market efficiency, but not in the  
3 fundamental sense, is called informational efficiency, and  
4 that is the standard that I understand to be applicable in  
5 cases like this.

14:06:17

6 Q. So is there semi-strong form informational efficiency  
7 and semi-strong form fundamental efficiency?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Okay. And what standard did you apply in this case?

14:06:29

10 A. I applied the semi-strong form informational  
11 efficiency, because that's the only type of efficiency that  
12 is tested through event studies. Event studies are, in  
13 fact, the definition of semi-strong form of efficient market  
14 hypothesis in the informational sense.

14:06:49

15 Q. What makes markets efficient?

16 A. So, generally, investors try to take into account  
17 public information when they invest in stocks. And once in  
18 a while, when professional investors that follow certain  
19 stocks professionally feel that the market is not correctly  
20 priced in the fundamental sense, then they try to trade, or  
21 even in an informational sense, then they try to trade to  
22 take advantage of those mispricings. They are called  
23 arbitrageurs.

14:07:17

24 And it's the activity of arbitrageurs that is  
25 considered the lifeblood of an efficient market. That's

14:07:37

BAJAJ - DIRECT

155

1 what keeps market efficient.

2 Q. Are large companies that are well followed always  
3 efficient?

4 A. Well, if you are considering investing in stock of a  
14:07:56 5 large, well-followed company, it would be reasonable for you  
6 to expect that the stock is reasonably efficiently priced in  
7 the marketplace, and it's not well advised for you to  
8 actively trade the stock in order to do better.

9 But that doesn't mean all large companies are always  
14:08:18 10 correctly traded. And, in fact, one of the Nobel Laureates  
11 in economics, Professor Joseph Stiglitz, along with  
12 Professor Grossman, wrote one of the seminal papers in  
13 economics, which is called the Paradox of -- or the  
14 "Impossibility of Informationally Efficient Market."

14:08:40 15 And there is the paradoxical question. If the market  
16 is always assumed by everybody to be efficient, then nobody  
17 would have incentives to look for any information, look for  
18 any mispricing, in which case, of course, the market will  
19 cease to be efficient.

14:08:57 20 And the way they explain markets work in the real world  
21 is that there is always some degree of inefficiency in  
22 stocks that creates enough room for arbitrageurs to be doing  
23 the kind of arbitrage trading that on average keeps markets  
24 reasonably efficient.

14:09:18 25 So, in fact, while it's a good presumption that from

BAJAJ - DIRECT

156

1 the point of view of an investor, large, well-followed  
2 stocks are efficiently priced, so don't bet your house  
3 trying to speculate on a stock, that does not mean that  
4 large company stocks are always, in fact, trading in an  
14:09:39 5 efficient market.

6 Q. How, if at all, does the notion of predictable  
7 direction relate to semi-strong form market efficiency in  
8 the informational sense?

9 A. So may I explain this concept through an example?

14:09:57 10 Q. Sure.

11 A. So let's say a drug company is testing for efficacy of  
12 a drug. And they have a group of people in a blind study  
13 who are being given the drug, and then a control group of  
14 people who are being given placebo.

14:10:18 15 Now, you would only say this drug is efficacious if  
16 people on the drug have better health outcomes than people  
17 who are taking placebo. You won't say that the drug is  
18 efficacious just because it has more extreme outcomes. If  
19 the drug is killing every patient, you wouldn't call the  
14:10:41 20 drug effective.

21 It's the same thing for market efficiency. Whether or  
22 not stocks promptly price material new information is a  
23 backward statement, unless you consider the directionality  
24 of that information; namely, when there is good news, stock  
14:11:03 25 prices go up, when there is bad news, stock prices go down.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

157

1 And that is the definition of informational efficiency in  
2 the semi-strong form sense.

3 Q. How do economists test for market efficiency?

4 A. Well, as I was describing, a market that is weak form  
14:11:22 5 efficient -- that is not weak form efficient cannot, as a  
6 matter of logic, be semi-strong form efficient.

7 So if one is doing an affirmative analysis, it's good  
8 practice to first test whether the market is at least weak  
9 form efficient. Because unless it's weak form efficient, as  
14:11:48 10 a matter of logic, it cannot be semi-strong form efficient.

11 And the main test, in fact, the only valid test of  
12 semi-strong form of efficiency that follows from the  
13 definition is an event study.

14 So if market is not weak form efficient, then the cause  
14:12:10 15 and effect that you test in an event study; namely, date and  
16 unexpected corporate announcement or information release  
17 promptly get reflected in stock prices, could not be  
18 properly tested because there would be no time consistency  
19 between the price change you will be measuring and  
14:12:30 20 associating with stock return.

21 So it is through event studies that economists,  
22 financial economists test semi-strong form of informational  
23 market efficiency.

24 Q. Before we talk more about event studies, can you  
14:12:46 25 explain to me the relationship of weak form market

BAJAJ - DIRECT

158

1 efficiency to semi-strong form market efficiency using your  
2 ice cream truck example?

3 A. So let's say booming sales in the summer months are not  
4 taken into account by the market until fall. So now you're  
14:13:15 5 observing an event that happened in the fall to do an event  
6 study. Then the price change that you're observing and  
7 seeing whether it corresponds to what was caused by that  
8 event that you're studying wouldn't be the contemporaneous  
9 price change, it will be the historical price change.

14:13:32 10 So, therefore, you cannot meaningfully test for  
11 semi-strong form efficiency unless and until prices are at  
12 least weak form efficient. There is no disagreement in  
13 economics literature on this issue, none whatsoever.

14 Q. Now, assuming the market is weak form efficient, what  
14:13:53 15 are tests of strong form efficiency?

16 A. Event study is the only test of semi-strong form of  
17 market efficiency that I can think of.

18 Q. Now, you heard Dr. Feinstein testify about the Cammer  
19 and Krogman factors, right?

14:14:12 20 A. Yes.

21 Q. How do the Cammer and Krogman factors relate to market  
22 efficiency?

23 A. So, again, if you'll indulge me, I'd like to use an  
24 example.

14:14:22 25 Q. Sure.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

159

1       **A.** So if a patient goes to an emergency room, Your Honor,  
2       complaining of chest pain, the first thing that will happen  
3       is somebody will take the pulse of the patient, the blood  
4       pressure, check the vital signs. Of course, if you don't  
14:14:41 5       have a pulse, you are in trouble. But just because you have  
6       pulse doesn't mean you are healthy if you are complaining of  
7       chest pain.

8               So these Cammer/Krogman factors, such as, is it a large  
9       company stock, is it followed by many analysts, there's a  
14:15:01 10       huge overlap in these factors. They are basically  
11       concentric circles or almost concentric circles of more or  
12       less the same thing, actively traded, large stock that's  
13       followed actively.

14               It is a good indicator of market efficiency. It should  
14:15:16 15       be looked at. But it is not a proof of market efficiency,  
16       especially in a context like this.

17               In a context like this, if the court were to say, "The  
18       market for Freddie Mac stock was efficient throughout the  
19       class period," what that means is every material disclosure  
14:15:38 20       defect that is alleged is presumed to have distorted the  
21       stock price during the class period.

22               You can't test for that presumption just by  
23       Cammer/Krogman factors, just like you can't say vital signs  
24       of a patient are indicative that the patient has no disease,  
14:16:04 25       period.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

160

1           You have to vigorously test for market efficiency  
2           during the class period in order to be able to show that the  
3           market was, in fact, semi-strong form efficient throughout  
4           the class period, which is the passage in the complaint that  
14:16:18 5           you read to me.

6           **Q.** Is there any support for your view that the  
7           Cammer/Krogman structural factors cannot reliably detect  
8           lack of market efficiency?

9           **A.** Yes. I cited to several authorities in my paper.

14:16:31 10           First of all, Cammer/Krogman factors have never been  
11           the way economists test for market efficiency. There have  
12           been a handful of economic studies, because in this  
13           litigation context, people talk about Cammer/Krogman  
14           factors, where these studies examined are these factors, in  
14:16:52 15           fact, able to prove, in fact, that the market is efficient.

16           And the research shows Cammer/Krogman factors can't  
17           even distinguish between stocks that are not even weak form  
18           efficient, which is a lower standard than what is needed  
19           here.

14:17:08 20           In fact, I have shown in my research, which I've also  
21           cited in my report, showing cases where published research  
22           in academic journals that was peer reviewed demonstrated  
23           that a stock was trading in an inefficient market.  
24           Cammer/Krogman factors would pass even for that. It's like  
14:17:30 25           pulse. It's almost always there. Every healthy -- every



BAJAJ - DIRECT

161

1 healthy person has a pulse, but that doesn't mean everybody  
2 with pulse is healthy. That's not a test of market  
3 efficiency.

14:17:46 4 Q. If I refer to some of the Cammer and Krogman factors as  
5 structural factors, will you know what I'm referring to?

6 A. Yes. And that's a good term, by the way, because these  
7 factors have to do with what the structure of the market is  
8 like, is that generally conducive to market becoming  
9 informationally efficient, it's not a test of whether the  
14:18:02 10 market is, in fact, efficient.

11 Q. Now, in this case, what test, if any, did Dr. Feinstein  
12 conduct in an effort to examine Cammer factor 5, the  
13 empirical factor?

14 A. He claimed that he did an event study and a so-called  
14:18:22 15 Z-test.

16 Q. And what exactly is an event study?

17 A. Well, an event study is a statistical examination of  
18 whether unexpected material news results in contemporaneous  
19 significant change in stock price.

14:18:49 20 Q. Now, how do economists typically use event studies to  
21 test market efficiency in securities litigation?

22 A. Well, when the analysis is done correctly, they start  
23 with a hypothesis of which events are material; therefore,  
24 are anticipated to result in an effect that can be  
14:19:14 25 associated with this cause.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

162

1           So identifying expected material events comes first.  
2           Then you'll study the stock price change through statistical  
3           analysis. You identify how much of this change is due to  
4           market-wide factors. What remains is a measure of how the  
14:19:35 5           stock price changed in reaction to the event you are  
6           testing, and if that reaction is with sufficient degree of  
7           certitude, i.e., statistically significant, then you  
8           conclude this event did result in significant impact on the  
9           stock price the way it was hypothesized to.

14:20:00 10          **Q.** How many events do economists need to test to assess  
11           market efficiency?

12          **A.** Well, they should test all material events throughout  
13           the class period, because the presumption plaintiffs are  
14           seeking here is that the market was efficient throughout the  
14:20:16 15           class period.

16          **Q.** Let me pose a hypothetical: Suppose you test multiple  
17           news dates throughout a class period. What percentage of  
18           those days need to show statistically significant abnormal  
19           returns for an economist to conclude that a market is  
14:20:31 20           efficient?

21          **A.** Such an experiment has no implication for market  
22           efficiency whatsoever. Again, with your permission, I can  
23           elaborate through an example.

24          **Q.** Sure.

14:20:42 25          **A.** So let's say you gave me ten event dates and you said,

BAJAJ - DIRECT

163

1 "On five of these event dates, the market price reacted  
2 significantly." You'd say, "Is 50 percent more than what  
3 may happen on non-news dates," which give or take is usually  
4 around 5 percent by the construction of the statistical  
14:21:04 5 tests underlying event studies.

6 I would tell you there is no implication. If, of the  
7 ten days that you tested, five were material and five were  
8 not, and you observed statistically significant price impact  
9 on five non-material dates, and no impact on any of the  
14:21:23 10 material dates, obviously this evidence says that the market  
11 was not efficient.

12 If, on the other hand, the five days when the market  
13 reacted were, in fact, the material news dates and others  
14 were not, then this evidence would support market  
14:21:42 15 efficiency.

16 And if two of the five days were material dates and  
17 three were not, then I'd say the evidence doesn't support  
18 that the market was efficient throughout the period in those  
19 ten days.

14:21:53 20 Q. What is the role of statistical significance in event  
21 studies?

22 A. It is absolutely necessary for event study to be  
23 scientifically valid.

24 Q. How do you determine what is material information for  
14:22:05 25 purposes of an event study?

BAJAJ - DIRECT

164

1       **A.** You do that based on economic theory and reasoning  
2 before you look at the stock price reaction.

3       **Q.** What is "peek-ahead bias"?

4       **A.** Well, peek-ahead bias is when you look at the results  
14:22:19 5 before you conduct your analysis. Because then the analysis  
6 has no scientific validity whatsoever. You already knew the  
7 results. All you did is you fit on the result a cause and  
8 said, "This is cause and effect." It isn't.

9       **Q.** Allow me to pose another hypothetical: Assume a  
14:22:39 10 company operates one factory. Assume the factory burns to  
11 the ground on the last day of a proposed class period and  
12 the stock price moves in a statistically significant manner.

13             Can you conclude from that event that the market for  
14 that stock was efficient over the course of the class  
14:22:54 15 period?

16       **A.** Well, if the class period is 330 days long, just as in  
17 this case, then you can see nothing by observing that on a  
18 day the stock went down due to catastrophic event, it means  
19 anything about whether the stock was correctly priced on 329  
14:23:16 20 days before that event or not.

21             MR. FRANK: Your Honor, at this time I'd like to  
22 put on the screen if possible our first demonstrative  
23 exhibit, D1. Thank you.

24 BY MR. FRANK:

14:23:34 25       **Q.** Dr. Bajaj, can you see Demonstrative Exhibit D1?

BAJAJ - DIRECT

165

1       **A.** Yes, I can, Counsel.

2       **Q.** What does D1 represent?

3       **A.** So D1 is simply plot of, a graph of Freddie Mac's stock  
4 price over the class period at issue. And you will see some  
14:23:55 5 orange diamonds throughout this period. I can tell you  
6 there are 23 of them. They represent the dates that the  
7 plaintiffs have alleged were material misstatement dates.

8           And the last of these diamonds is on November 20, 2007.  
9 On that day, of course, the stock dropped, as we heard, 29  
14:24:21 10 percent when Freddie Mac announced catastrophically negative  
11 news.

12       **Q.** Did you review Dr. Feinstein's single date event study?

13       **A.** Yes, I did.

14       **Q.** And did you form an opinion regarding whether that  
14:24:34 15 study was based on sufficient data?

16       **A.** Yes.

17       **Q.** What was your opinion?

18       **A.** It was not based on sufficient data.

19       **Q.** What is the basis for that opinion?

14:24:43 20       **A.** Because it tested one day out of a 330-day class  
21 period, over which period of time market conditions changed,  
22 a lot happened in the company. How could you conclude  
23 anything about 329 preceding dates?

24       **Q.** Is a single date event study a reliable method to  
14:25:02 25 assess market efficiency over a 330-day class period?

BAJAJ - DIRECT

166

1       **A.** It is not.

2       **Q.** What about if you combine it with the structural  
3 Cammer/Krogman factors, is it then a reliable method to  
4 assess market efficiency over a 330-day trading day class  
14:25:18 5 period?

6       **A.** No, it is not, because Cammer/Krogman factors are  
7 simply, as I said before, structural factors that in some  
8 sense indicate market efficiency, they don't prove market  
9 efficiency.

14:25:30 10       **Q.** You understand that Dr. Feinstein chose to test  
11 November 20th, right?

12       **A.** Yes.

13       **Q.** Do you have a view as to whether that was an  
14 appropriate date to choose?

14:25:43 15       **A.** Yes.

16       **Q.** And what's your view?

17       **A.** It is not.

18       **Q.** Why not?

19       **A.** Because the first thing I noticed when I read the  
14:25:51 20 complaint is the plaintiffs have alleged right in the  
21 complaint that on November 20th, Freddie Mac stock price  
22 dropped by 29 percent, and that's the last day of their  
23 class period.

24               You don't need to run an event study to know that that  
14:26:09 25 date will be statistically significant. Any kind of an

BAJAJ - DIRECT

167

1 event study you can construct, it has to find that date to  
2 be statistically significant. So we've learned nothing new  
3 beyond what's alleged in the complaint. Just because you  
4 ran a regression model, it doesn't prove anything.

14:26:25 5 Q. Is the testing of one date to assess market efficiency  
6 over a lengthy period of time a method that has been tested  
7 by economists?

8 A. Well, economists have commented on that method and said  
9 it is not appropriate, whether it's one day or even a  
14:26:42 10 handful of dates. The FDT article that we talked about this  
11 morning, or rather you talked about this morning, actually  
12 came because in a proceeding like this, one of the  
13 plaintiff's experts chose to satisfy the event study prong  
14 of market efficiency test by pointing to a handful of days  
14:27:04 15 and showing that the stock price reacted significantly.

16 One of the authors of FDT, the F of FDT, Fred Dunbar,  
17 was the defendant's expert in that case. That case was  
18 Polymedica. And based on his testimony, the court found,  
19 and then the authors wrote an article saying, proof by  
14:27:27 20 example doesn't work. Even a handful of dates don't work.  
21 You have to show consistently that the market reacts to  
22 news.

23 And that was actually the genesis of the FDT paper.  
24 And if you read it, Your Honor, you'll find many statements  
14:27:42 25 to that effect. And the paper specifically admonishes that

BAJAJ - DIRECT

168

1 you should not include the allegation-related dates, and  
2 certainly the last day of the class period, in any kind of a  
3 test of cause and effect.

14:28:03

4 Q. Dr. Bajaj, is the method of testing a single date to  
5 assess market efficiency over a 330-day trading day class  
6 period a method that's generally accepted by economists?

7 A. No.

8 Q. Is there a known rate of error for this method?

9 A. No.

14:28:14

10 Q. Has it been subjected to peer review and publication?

11 A. No.

12 Q. In your opinion, did Dr. Feinstein reliably apply his  
13 single date event study to the facts of this case?

14 A. No, he did not.

14:28:24

15 Q. Why not?

16 A. Because the facts of this case are, you knew the result  
17 before you even got started. You knew that from reviewing  
18 the complaint. You knew that from reviewing Dr. Hallman's  
19 report and my report. So there is no new information you  
20 have tested. It's just not a valid test.

14:28:43

21 Q. What is a Z-test?

22 A. So Z-test was from the authors of the FDT article.

23 Now, Z-test has been around for decades, Your Honor, in  
24 statistics. It's a statistical test that says whether one  
25 proportion is different from another proportion when you

14:29:04



BAJAJ - DIRECT

169

1 have two samples.

2 So, for example, if I wanted to test the hypothesis  
3 whether men are more likely to watch Monday Night Football,  
4 I could look at proportion of men that watch Monday Night  
14:29:22 5 Football, compare that to proportion of women that watch  
6 Monday Night Football, and I will put that into this black  
7 box called Z-test and it will tell me whether the proportion  
8 is statistically significantly different or not.

9 That's all Z-test is. It is not a test that other than  
14:29:43 10 non-peer-reviewed FDT article has ever been used in any  
11 peer-reviewed economics or finance journal to test for  
12 market efficiency.

13 And when we talk about Z-test, I would have further  
14 insights as to why it's not a valid test.

14:30:01 15 Q. Well, tell me, why do you believe a Z-test is not a  
16 valid test to test market efficiency?

17 A. So Fred Dunbar testified when you have a handful of  
18 dates, proof by example is not sufficient to prove that the  
19 market is efficient.

14:30:20 20 And as a polar opposite, he said, "Well, one thing you  
21 could do is look at all the news dates throughout the class  
22 period, see what proportion of those news dates produce a  
23 statistically significant impact, and then compare that to  
24 what proportion of non-news dates have a statistically  
14:30:42 25 significant impact."

BAJAJ - DIRECT

170

1 And as a foundational matter, and they say it in their  
2 paper, as a foundational test, this is a foundational test,  
3 that may be somewhat informative, just like Cammer/Krogman  
4 factors are informative, that maybe further examination will  
14:31:04 5 show market efficiency.

6 Where these authors went wrong, Your Honor, is they  
7 compared whether the fraction of non-news dates that show  
8 statistically significant impact is lower than fraction of  
9 news dates.

14:31:20 10 And if you are using 95 percent standard of  
11 significance, which both Dr. Feinstein and I use, in your  
12 event study, 5 percent of the dates, regardless of whether  
13 they are news dates or non-news dates, are expected to be  
14 statistically significant. That's by construction.

14:31:39 15 So the fact that on 100 news dates, 200 news dates in  
16 the FDT sample, if I recall correctly they had over 200 news  
17 dates and over 500 non-news dates, it's interesting that on  
18 these 200 news dates, the proportion of significant reaction  
19 is more than 5 percent statistically significant according  
14:32:02 20 to Z-test.

21 But that says nothing about market efficiency. Market  
22 efficiency is whether the market consistently reacts to  
23 material news dates.

24 So if you were going to put a test of market efficiency  
14:32:17 25 in Z-test context, what you would do is take all material

BAJAJ - DIRECT

171

1 news dates and then see what fraction produce statistically  
2 significant impact, and then you can test it against the  
3 benchmark whether that is consistent. You can see if you  
4 observe 80 percent of the news dates react statistically  
14:32:40 5 significant to material news, material news dates, you can  
6 see whether that 80 percent given the sample size is close  
7 enough to 100 percent to pass the consistency test.

8 Q. Dr. Bajaj, if I can interrupt you for one moment.

9 A. Yeah.

14:32:56 10 Q. Let me ask you, you understood that Dr. Feinstein  
11 applied a Z-test in this case to attempt to address --  
12 assess market efficiency, right?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Okay. And do you have an opinion regarding whether  
14:33:15 15 Dr. Feinstein's Z-test was based on sufficient data?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. What was your opinion?

18 A. It was not.

19 Q. What's the basis for that opinion?

14:33:24 20 A. He tested 9 dates out of 30 [sic]. And, in fact --

21 Q. I'm sorry, did you say 9 dates of 30?

22 A. Nine dates out of 330.

23 Q. Oh, thank you.

24 A. And, in fact, the very statistics books that cover

14:33:40 25 Z-test have sample size requirements far in excess of nine

BAJAJ - DIRECT

172

1 for that test to be valid as a statistical matter, forget  
2 about market efficiency.

3 Q. Dr. Bajaj, before you on the screen is an excerpt of  
4 the textbook that Dr. Feinstein cited. Is this one of your  
14:33:58 5 sources for concluding that Dr. Feinstein's test violated  
6 sample size requirements?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And do you have an opinion as to whether  
9 Dr. Feinstein's test violated the three sample size  
14:34:10 10 requirements that are in this rectangle?

11 A. Yes, it violated all three as you elicited earlier  
12 today.

13 Q. And what is -- I apologize.

14 Now, are you aware of any authority that allows an  
14:34:34 15 economist to somehow cure or excuse violations of sample  
16 size requirements in a Z-test?

17 A. No. This book, I looked at it from cover to cover, it  
18 does not say that if you run Z-test on less than 30 sample  
19 size, you can do the test that Dr. Feinstein characterized  
14:34:56 20 as diagnostic test. Those are totally separate tests. They  
21 are not designed for market efficiency. They do nothing to  
22 test market efficiency. And they certainly do not cure the  
23 problem of unreliability of Z-test done on nine  
24 observations. And that's just a statistical matter.

14:35:17 25 Q. Let me turn your attention to Demonstrative Exhibit D3.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

173

1 Can you explain to us what Demonstrative Exhibit D3 depicts?

2 A. So this demonstrative depicts that there was a large  
3 change in market-wide volatility on February 27, 2007.

4 Q. Before you continue, can you explain to me, what is the  
14:35:46 5 relevance of market volatility to market efficiency?

6 A. Yes. So, Your Honor, you've heard a lot about  
7 statistically significant result or not. So forget about  
8 stock prices and statistics. Let's consider a simple  
9 example. If I wanted to test whether on full moon days  
14:36:11 10 larger proportion of waves in a body of water are abnormally  
11 large, and if I were doing this test for a placid lake,  
12 where almost all the waves were less than one foot tall, a  
13 one foot high wave may be considered abnormally high, my  
14 standard error.

14:36:36 15 The measurement, the foot ruler through which I  
16 determine whether a wave was abnormally high or not is based  
17 on how large waves typically are, the volatility in the size  
18 of waves. And for a placid lake, that may be less than one  
19 foot. One foot may be more than two standard deviations of  
14:36:58 20 an, i.e., statistically significant.

21 Now, if I take the same yardstick of that foot and I go  
22 in the middle of a stormy ocean to do the same experiment on  
23 the effect of full moon wave -- full moon days, or nights,  
24 on size of the waves, I'm going to conclude suspiciously,  
14:37:18 25 incorrectly, that almost every wave is abnormally high.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

174

1 When in a stormy ocean, you need a much bigger yardstick.

2 So, therefore, statisticians, and this is the  
3 statistical part of an event study, use something called a  
4 standard error. And if they say Freddie Mac stock price  
14:37:38 5 after adjusting for market and industry effect on that day  
6 went up by 3 percent, if the standard error of Freddie Mac  
7 stock price volatility during that period was 1 percent,  
8 then 3 percent is three standard deviations. And that is  
9 statistically significant.

14:37:59 10 But if during that period Freddie Mac stock price was  
11 jumping around like my stormy ocean analogy, 3 percent  
12 wouldn't be statistically significant.

13 So when you do an event study and you use a regression  
14 model to identify significant dates or not, it's important  
14:38:17 15 to pay attention to the macro environment and the background  
16 noise or volatility against which you are testing whether  
17 that date was significant or not.

18 And that's why you need to pay attention to what kind  
19 of regime you are sampling your event dates from.

14:38:40 20 Q. Now, what is the relationship -- well, before I go  
21 there, do you see there's language on the slide that says,  
22 "In my report, I noted that on February 27, 2007: (1) the  
23 VIX index and Freddie Mac implied volatility increased, (2)  
24 there were a series of market-wide events resulting in a  
14:39:03 25 sharp market-wide stock decline (the largest since

BAJAJ - DIRECT

175

1 9/11/2001) amidst fears of recession, and (3) the use of  
2 Dr. Feinstein's Chow test showed a statistically significant  
3 break"?

4 Do you see that language?

14:39:16

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Now, in that language you referred to a "sharp  
7 market-wide stock decline," right?

8 A. Yes.

14:39:23

9 Q. Did you hear Dr. Feinstein testify during his redirect  
10 that that was proof of market efficiency here?

11 A. I did.

12 Q. What was your view of that testimony?

13 A. It's besides the point. Market efficiency and event  
14 study and why we are in this courtroom today has to do with  
15 whether firm-specific information --

14:39:35

16 Q. What do you mean by "firm-specific information"?

17 A. Namely information specific to Freddie Mac that is  
18 unexpected and material can be assumed to have affected  
19 Freddie Mac stock price. So you do event studies on  
20 firm-specific information, you control for market-wide drops  
21 and market-wide volatility. So he had it backwards, I  
22 think.

14:39:53

23 Q. Well, so if market-wide, the entire market of all  
24 stocks in the country exhibit efficiency, what impact does  
25 that have on whether Freddie Mac's stock price was

14:40:13

BAJAJ - DIRECT

176

1 efficient?

2 **A.** So in this particular case, the news really was on  
3 February 26, Chairman Greenspan of Federal Reserve said,  
4 "Hey, I fear a recession now." And overnight, Chinese  
14:40:39 5 market crashed, and the next day, the broad market indices  
6 went down by a larger amount than had been the case since  
7 9/11.

8 And if the market went down by 3 percent and Freddie  
9 Mac went down by 3 percent, or 2 percent, or 4 percent, that  
14:41:04 10 says nothing about market efficiency.

11 **Q.** Dr. Bajaj, what is "data snooping"?

12 **A.** Data snooping is when you look at the data, you see one  
13 set of results and then you say, "Let me look at this data a  
14 different way," and you keep doing that unless you -- until  
14:41:23 15 you find results that you say, "Wow, how surprising, these  
16 are significant results."

17 **Q.** Did you engage in data snooping in this case?

18 **A.** Absolutely not. I did not. I would not do that ever.

19 **Q.** How did you discover this February structural break  
14:41:38 20 that's depicted on Demonstrative Exhibit D3?

21 **A.** So Professor Feinstein in his report, if I recall  
22 correctly, had an opinion that on February 27, Freddie Mac  
23 stock price changed statistically significantly. And I was  
24 obviously interested whether his measure of statistical  
14:41:58 25 significance, like I gave an analogy before, was using the



BAJAJ - DIRECT

177

1 right yardstick, did he use a ruler to measure, what should  
2 be measured by a yardstick.

3 And since he said he looked at all the information  
4 throughout the class period carefully to look for material  
14:42:17 5 dates, I looked at his own news story, and I looked at these  
6 stories that are cited in my report and on this slide, and  
7 it was clear to me, you should adjust your yardstick for  
8 evaluating statistical significance of events after February  
9 27th.

14:42:36 10 Q. Now, why didn't you find this when you were analyzing  
11 Dr. Hallman's report in the year 2012?

12 A. Because Dr. Hallman had no statistically significant  
13 date prior to August of 2007, so I had no reason to examine  
14 whether or not he was using faulty yardstick to erroneously  
14:42:59 15 conclude a date to be significant when it was not.

16 Q. Well, are you aware that Dr. Feinstein has accused you  
17 of having stated the opposite at a deposition five years ago  
18 in this case?

19 A. Yes, I heard that.

14:43:16 20 Q. Let me draw your attention to Demonstrative Exhibit D6.  
21 What does Demonstrative Exhibit D6 show?

22 A. It shows that what I testified to in 2012 or '13,  
23 whenever it was, was absolutely correct. What I said in  
24 that case was Dr. Hallman used one year prior to the  
14:43:37 25 beginning of the class period, Your Honor, to fit his

BAJAJ - DIRECT

178

1 regression model in event study. So he used the period  
2 indicated in the first bar, August 1, 2005 to August 1,  
3 2006. The average volatility of Freddie Mac stock during  
4 that period was 1.16 percent.

14:43:58 5 And when I suspected something was wrong with his  
6 August date, I compared that to Freddie Mac stock price  
7 volatility August 1, 2006, which is the start of the class  
8 period, till August 8, 2007. And I testified they are  
9 virtually identical, and they are.

14:44:19 10 Q. Now, let me draw your attention back to Exhibit D3.

11 Did you hear Dr. Feinstein testify earlier that this is  
12 somehow misleading because you had a graph earlier that  
13 showed much smaller differences in the February time period,  
14 around the February structural break?

14:44:41 15 Do you recall that?

16 A. Yes, I do.

17 Q. What is your view of that testimony?

18 A. So I'll leave aside the ad hominems.

19 But, Your Honor, what happened in the marketplace, if  
14:44:51 20 we remember to the bad days of mortgage and market crisis,  
21 is things got topsy-turvy in February. Market volatilities  
22 jumped. Then in August, they jumped even more. And then  
23 nobody, or most people didn't anticipate, of course, by the  
24 time you got to September 2008, our economy almost  
14:45:20 25 collapsed.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

179

1 So if you are showing that entire period on one chart,  
2 and you're not doing a mile-long chart, the only way you can  
3 fit September 2008 on that chart is the scale will be very  
4 compressed, and it will tend to visually impair the clear  
14:45:42 5 break when you look at this data on the date that you  
6 went -- on the narrow date range that you are focusing on.

7 So, yes, scale has something to do with it, but it is  
8 not misleading at all.

9 Q. Dr. Bajaj, what is the impact of the February  
14:46:00 10 structural break on Dr. Feinstein's Z-test results?

11 A. So if you take out the last day of the class period,  
12 which FTD authors clearly say it should not be part of it,  
13 it should not be because of further reasons we've discussed,  
14 and you simply correct for the structural break, his Z-test  
14:46:23 15 results are statistically insignificant.

16 Q. Now, what are the effects of your structural break on  
17 Dr. Feinstein's so-called three diagnostic tests?

18 A. So they fail even if you let the last day of the class  
19 period in.

14:46:43 20 Q. Please turn your attention to Demonstrative Exhibit D8.  
21 What does Demonstrative Exhibit D8 show?

22 A. So the first column, which shows three cells that have  
23 "Insignificant" in it, Your Honor, runs Dr. Feinstein's  
24 three so-called diagnostic tests in a regression model that  
14:47:07 25 corrects for February 27 structural break as well as August

BAJAJ - DIRECT

180

1 8 structural break. And all of them are insignificant.

2 The right column says, but that's giving too much  
3 credit to these tests, because the last day of class period  
4 shouldn't be here. And, of course, that doesn't help the  
14:47:29 5 matters, all his purported diagnostic tests remain  
6 insignificant.

7 Q. Dr. Bajaj --

8 THE COURT: Doctor --

9 May I ask the doctor a question?

14:47:40 10 MR. FRANK: Please.

11 THE COURT: You and Mr. Frank used the term  
12 "structural break." In your testimony you use it relative  
13 to February 27th and again August 8th.

14 What do you mean by that term, as precisely as you  
14:47:52 15 can tell me?

16 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor. So remember our  
17 discussion a little while ago whether a date is significant  
18 or not?

19 THE COURT: Certainly.

14:48:00 20 THE WITNESS: It's judged based on what is called  
21 a standard error, which says what's the level of bad ground  
22 volatility relative to which you measure whether the price  
23 reaction was large enough to be considered significant or  
24 not.

14:48:15 25 So what happens is --

BAJAJ - DIRECT

181

1 BY MR. FRANK:

2 Q. Dr. Bajaj, can you explain a structural break using an  
3 analogy?

4 A. Yes. So if you have -- if you've determined that your  
14:48:26 5 yardstick in the Pacific Ocean to measure large waves is  
6 three feet, and then you go into part of Pacific Ocean where  
7 there's Category 4 hurricane, that yardstick ain't going to  
8 be correct, right?

9 So what you do -- what you -- what you determine, when  
14:48:50 10 there is a structural break, if your empirical relationship  
11 that is the basis for you identifying whether a certain date  
12 is statistically significant or not has changed, you need a  
13 different yardstick.

14 So in this context, if background volatility jumped  
14:49:17 15 starting February 27 and remained elevated relative to prior  
16 period in the class period until August 8th and then it  
17 jumped again, you need three different standard errors to  
18 evaluate whether an event is significant or not.

19 A lower standard error for first part of the class  
14:49:37 20 period, adjusted and higher standard error for the second  
21 part, and adjusted again and even higher standard error for  
22 the last part of the class period.

23 And when you make those changes, several of the four  
24 dates that he said were statistically significant, in fact  
14:49:55 25 two of the four, are not statistically significant. The two

BAJAJ - DIRECT

182

1 that remain significant, one of the two is the last day of  
2 the class period.

3 And when you apply his Z-test or his diagnostic test to  
4 this evidence, it shows no statistical difference relative  
14:50:13 5 to his purported non-news dates.

6 So on his own terms, he could not conclude market  
7 efficiency, and he so testified in the hypothetical, Your  
8 Honor.

9 Q. Dr. Bajaj, when you use the analogy to the ocean and  
14:50:30 10 choppy water versus a placid lake or a Category 5 hurricane,  
11 what are you trying to measure that is analogous to market  
12 efficiency?

13 A. You are trying to measure when there is a material  
14 event, did the stock price change by an amount that's large  
14:50:50 15 enough relative to the background volatility for you to be  
16 able to say with statistical certitude, yes, this was a  
17 statistically significant reaction to the material news.

18 Q. What does Exhibit D9 depict?

19 A. So this is one of the other errors in Professor  
14:51:13 20 Feinstein's Z-test, Your Honor, that is analogous and  
21 related. So he compares proportion of significant dates on  
22 a small sample of nine observations with a much larger  
23 sample of 321 observations. And the Z-test for proportions  
24 says the standard error of the proportion that you are  
14:51:38 25 measuring is relative to how large your sample is.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

183

1 And then you have such a, quote, unquote, "unbalanced  
2 sample" with nine dates, whether the observed proportion is  
3 by itself significant or not should be measured using 16.6  
4 percent as the measure of your standard error.

14:52:04 5 In other words, if you have two proportions which are  
6 less than 32 percent different, then they are not two  
7 standard errors different and, hence, not significantly  
8 different.

9 Whereas the 321-date sample, because that's a larger  
14:52:27 10 sample, has much lower standard error -- if you go back to  
11 that slide just for a second.

12 The standard error difference is over 12 times, Your  
13 Honor. And his Z-test, what he did, he took the average of  
14 these two standard errors by pooling them to measure  
14:52:44 15 statistical significance. That overstates the significant  
16 measuring stick, or yardstick of this type of stick, it  
17 roughly doubles it. And that's another error in his test.

18 Q. Dr. Bajaj, what does Demonstrative Exhibit D10 depict?

19 A. So this shows the six dates that Dr. Hallman had  
14:53:07 20 tested, and Dr. Feinstein reviewed that report, of course.

21 Q. And what's the difference between the green and the red  
22 on this slide, the green circles and the red circles?

23 A. The red circles mark the dates that Dr. Hallman claimed  
24 were statistically significant. There was only one, except  
14:53:24 25 for the last date, which is purple. Because that's not a

BAJAJ - DIRECT

184

1 proper date, I did not want to mark it red.

2 So other than the last date, Dr. Hallman had found only  
3 one statistically significant date out of six he chose to  
4 test, which was August 30th.

14:53:39 5 Q. And what does Demonstrative Exhibit D11 depict?

6 A. So it shows you, regardless of how he selected them,  
7 the dates that Dr. Feinstein looked at, nine dates. There  
8 is not a single date he tested during the first 43 percent  
9 of the class period, Your Honor.

14:53:58 10 He tested nine dates. He found three of them  
11 significant, which are in the red circles, F1, F2 and F6.  
12 F1 and F2, once you account for the structural break in  
13 February, which is right around here, F1 is actually  
14 February 27th, F1 and F2 are no longer significant.

14:54:18 15 Q. But, Dr. Bajaj, let me interrupt you for one moment.  
16 How many red circles do you see on D11?

17 A. Four.

18 Q. Okay. And four are the statistically significant dates  
19 according to Dr. Feinstein?

14:54:30 20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Okay. And he tested a total of how many dates?

22 A. Nine.

23 Q. Okay. Now let's take a look at Demonstrative  
24 Exhibit D12, if I can get there. D12. Okay.

14:54:43 25 Now, what does Demonstrative Exhibit D12 depict?



BAJAJ - DIRECT

185

1       **A.** I apologize for running ahead of myself a little. I  
2 get excited sometimes, Your Honor.

3       **Q.** That's all right.

4               What does this slide show?

14:54:55 5       **A.** This slide shows what I was saying a little earlier.  
6 Once you correct for February 27 structural break, which  
7 according to the statistical test he himself used, he can't  
8 say was not significant, F1 and F2 are no longer  
9 statistically significant. They were significant because he  
14:55:12 10 was using the wrong yardstick, Your Honor.

11               The only two dates that remain significant are August  
12 30th and the last day of the class period, exactly what  
13 Dr. Hallman claimed.

14       **Q.** Dr. Bajaj, did you reach -- do you have a view as to  
14:55:30 15 whether a Z-test is a reliable way to test for market  
16 efficiency?

17       **A.** It is not.

18       **Q.** What is that view?

19       **A.** Z-test has never been used in any peer-reviewed  
14:55:41 20 economics or finance journal to test market efficiency. It  
21 is not the right test for various reasons we've been  
22 discussing.

23       **Q.** Do you have a view as to whether or not Dr. Feinstein  
24 reliably applied his Z-test to the facts of this case?

14:55:55 25       **A.** He did not.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

186

1 Q. Why do you say that?

2 A. Because he had a handful of days. There are a lot of  
3 problems with his selection of those dates, as you were  
4 pointing out during your cross-examination, and the last day  
14:56:10 5 of the class period shouldn't have been in his dates. In  
6 fact, none of the allegation-related dates, according to FDT  
7 authors, should have been part of that test.

8 Q. You testified earlier as to the meaning of peek-ahead  
9 bias. What, if any, relevance does peek-ahead bias have to  
14:56:32 10 Dr. Feinstein's selection of dates for his Z-test?

11 A. It is actually very pernicious.

12 So, Your Honor, it is true, especially in the old days  
13 when people used to do event studies around evident changes  
14 or earnings announcements, the way you identify those dates,  
14:56:55 15 I used to do that myself in my published research, Your  
16 Honor, you went through big, thick volumes of Wall Street  
17 Journal index and looked for all the earnings announcement  
18 dates, and once you had identified those dates, then you did  
19 your event study.

14:57:11 20 So Wall Street Journal has been used to identify dates  
21 lots of times in peer-reviewed articles. Dr. Feinstein is  
22 correct about that.

23 I don't recall seeing many New York Times, because New  
24 York Times is not primarily a business paper, it's focused  
14:57:27 25 on New York area, but it does have a business section, but I

BAJAJ - DIRECT

187

1 could see somebody using a screen of looking at dates that  
2 were covered by New York Times.

3 But when he imposed his selection criteria, he added  
4 two elements that biased hopelessly his conclusions and made  
14:57:48 5 them scientifically invalid.

6 First, he said an event has to be in both papers. Now,  
7 Wall Street Journal routinely covers earnings dates, and I  
8 think Mr. Frank showed evidence to Dr. Feinstein that all  
9 six of Dr. Hallman's earnings dates were covered in Wall  
14:58:08 10 Street Journal. New York Times covers those stories which  
11 are unusual. And, in part, how they determine unusual is  
12 how did the market react to it. These are both ex-post,  
13 right? Story appears after something else happened. That's  
14 how journalists know.

14:58:29 15 So if Wall Street Journal is going to say it, "Freddie  
16 Mac announced earnings today," they do that routinely,  
17 there's no bias in identifying dates that way. But if Wall  
18 Street Journal writes a special article devoting their  
19 sparse column space to writing a story about Freddie Mac,  
14:58:48 20 chances are the market went nuts that day, that's why they  
21 wrote a special article with "Freddie Mac" in the headline.

22 And then on top of that, you say the date must be  
23 covered also by New York Times? That only compounds this  
24 error. In event study, you first identify dates and then  
14:59:08 25 you test them. If your identification method is ex-post,

BAJAJ - DIRECT

188

1 namely something big happened, that's why you observe both  
2 New York Times and Wall Street Journal writing big stories  
3 about it, you've already selected a biased sample.

4 Not only that, FDT paper says don't pick any dates,  
14:59:31 5 even without this two paper criteria, which they don't use,  
6 if the story itself mentions the stock price. For the same  
7 reason, if the story is written to mention the stock price,  
8 they're not going to write a story, "Freddie Mac announced  
9 earnings and there was nothing that happened to stock  
14:59:49 10 price." They are more likely to write that story if  
11 something happens. So they say, "Don't pick such dates."

12 And both August 30th and November 30th, the articles  
13 Dr. Feinstein has put in his exhibit that led him to pick  
14 these dates, the articles in one or both of these papers  
15:00:09 15 actually discuss the price reaction.

16 So, once again, he picked the last day of the class  
17 period that the plaintiffs already told the whole world the  
18 price dropped by 29 percent. The nine dates he selected had  
19 this, I would say, inadvertent, but nevertheless important,  
15:00:32 20 peek-ahead bias, so the result is not reliable.

21 Q. Dr. Bajaj --

22 THE COURT: Mr. Markovits?

23 MR. MARKOVITS: Excuse me. I just wanted to  
24 notify Mr. Frank and the court, we're about 65 minutes  
15:00:43 25 already.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

189

1 MR. FRANK: I have one question if I do it  
2 correctly, two if I do it incorrectly.

3 THE COURT: All right, then. Keep track,  
4 Mr. Markovits, in the event I need to distribute more time  
15:00:51 5 to you for cross. Thank you for letting me know.

6 Mr. Frank?

7 MR. FRANK: Thank you.

8 BY MR. FRANK:

9 Q. Dr. Bajaj, ultimately you've drafted two reports in  
15:01:08 10 this case and have concluded that both Dr. Hallman and  
11 Dr. Feinstein both failed to establish through an empirical  
12 test that the market for Freddie Mac stock was efficient.

13 Are you surprised that -- are you surprised by the fact  
14 that two economists tried to empirically test the cause and  
15:01:29 15 effect relationship and were unable to show it?

16 A. No, I'm not surprised at all.

17 Q. Why not?

18 A. Well, the reason is, as Dr. Feinstein testified, I  
19 think including today, this was a very unusual, tumultuous  
15:01:48 20 period. During this period, we started what became the  
21 Great Recession, which was worldwide. And the center of  
22 that recession was the mortgage market. And at the center  
23 of the mortgage market was Freddie Mac.

24 So in this tumultuous period, one of the things that  
15:02:12 25 happened was there was systemic liquidity crisis.

BAJAJ - DIRECT

190

1 Arbitrageurs that we talked about that keep markets  
2 efficient, I cited in my report articles how arbitrageurs  
3 couldn't afford to trade because they couldn't get credit  
4 and their investors were getting impatient and withdrawing  
15:02:35 5 their money. So arbitrage activity, which is the lifeblood  
6 of market efficiency, was severely constrained.

7 And, as Dr. Feinstein testified in his deposition,  
8 there were also severe market dislocations, such as  
9 tremendous violation of put-call parity, such as higher  
15:02:58 10 rated bonds selling for lower priced and lower-rated bonds  
11 as people tried to raise money somehow by selling the only  
12 bonds that are liquid, which are the higher-rated bonds.

13 Prices became dislocated. And when prices become  
14 dislocated, and I picked that up in put-call parity test  
15:03:16 15 that we talked about, it indicates market is not  
16 functioning. Put-call parity tests failing means two sets  
17 of prices that should be in alignment are not.

18 What does that mean? Either the option prices are  
19 incorrect or stock prices are incorrect or they are both  
15:03:37 20 incorrect. Two out of three indicate stock prices might be  
21 incorrect. It is an important evidence of market  
22 dislocation.

23 It is not surprising that during this period, despite  
24 two attempts, both the economists failed to prove  
15:03:58 25 semi-strong form of informational market efficiency.

**BAJAJ - CROSS**

191

1 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, I pass the witness. Thank  
2 you.

3 THE COURT: Thank you. Dr. Bajaj is passed for  
4 cross-examination.

15:04:11 5 MR. MARKOVITS: That may be the only time when a  
6 lawyer said one more question and actually asked one more  
7 question.

8 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D.

9 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

15:04:25 10 Q. Good afternoon, Dr. Bajaj.

11 A. Good afternoon, Counsel.

12 Q. Good to see you again.

13 A. Yes, we've been meeting for several years now.

14 Q. For several years.

15:04:39 15 Dr. Bajaj, your opinion is that in order to prove that  
16 a plaintiff is entitled to a presumption of reliance under  
17 the fraud-on-the-market theory, plaintiff must show that the  
18 stock traded on a semi-strong form of efficient market  
19 during the class period?

15:04:57 20 A. Yes. And for clarification, in the informational  
21 sense.

22 Q. You're familiar that the fraud on the market  
23 presumption reliance was established in the Supreme Court  
24 case of Basic v. Levinson?

15:05:10 25 A. Yes.

BAJAJ - CROSS

192

1 Q. And you would agree that the Supreme Court in Basic  
2 didn't clarify what constituted adequate proof of efficiency  
3 for reliance purposes?

4 A. No, I can't agree with that. I thought it was clear,  
15:05:25 5 but I'm not a lawyer. If you say it was not sufficient  
6 clarification, you can make that legal argument.

7 MR. MARKOVITS: Could you put up slide 11, please?

8 MR. LEWIS: Sure. There you go. It's coming.  
9 He's got to bring it up.

15:05:45 10 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

11 Q. Dr. Bajaj, you wrote an article along with a couple of  
12 others called "Assessing Market Efficiency."

13 Do you recall that?

14 A. Yes.

15:05:55 15 Q. And do you recall in that article stating, "Basic did  
16 not clarify what constituted adequate proof of efficiency  
17 for reliance purposes"?

18 A. Yes. I was referring to the methodology; namely, it  
19 didn't say you test Cammer/Krogman factors, et cetera,  
15:06:11 20 et cetera. That came through later case law.

21 Q. So, again, getting back to my question, you would agree  
22 the Supreme Court in Basic did not clarify what constituted  
23 adequate proof of efficiency for reliance purposes?

24 A. In that sense of methodology, correct, it did not  
15:06:28 25 specify the methodology needed to test for market efficiency



BAJAJ - CROSS

193

1 for reliance purposes.

2 Q. You'd agree that markets respond relatively promptly to  
3 material information?

4 A. If they are efficient, they should.

15:06:44 5 Q. Currently, New York State -- New York Stock Exchange,  
6 would you agree that in that exchange, the market typically  
7 responds reasonably promptly to material information?

8 A. In the same way that I would say 15-year-olds are  
9 generally more healthy than 85-year-olds -- I have both in  
15:07:15 10 my family -- yes.

11 Q. Can you just answer -- possibly, maybe the answer is  
12 no, but can you answer yes or no, markets typically respond  
13 reasonably promptly to material information?

14 MR. FRANK: Objection.

15:07:30 15 THE WITNESS: In a general sense, the way I  
16 explained, yes.

17 THE COURT: That objection is overruled. If  
18 another objection comes, do it standing, but it wouldn't  
19 have changed the ruling then. All right?

15:07:43 20 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor. Thank you,  
21 Your Honor.

22 THE COURT: Certainly.

23 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

24 Q. You're familiar with the amicus brief filed by the  
15:07:54 25 financial economists in Halliburton II?

BAJAJ - CROSS

194

1       **A.** I've read it, yes. I'm not an authority on it, but  
2 I've read it.

3       **Q.** And you're aware that that brief includes as  
4 signatories both Eugene Fama and Robert Shiller?

15:08:11 5       **A.** Yes.

6               MR. MARKOVITS: Your Honor, may I approach?

7               THE COURT: You may.

8 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

9       **Q.** Dr. Bajaj, I'm holding -- I'm showing you what's been  
15:08:21 10 marked as Plaintiffs' 4 --

11               THE COURT: Thank you.

12 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

13       **Q.** -- which is a copy of the brief of financial economists  
14 as amici curiae in support of respondents in the Halliburton  
15:08:35 15 II case.

16               And if you turn to small Roman -- I'm sorry. If you  
17 turn to pages 1 and 2, you'll see that the amici include  
18 Eugene Fama and Robert Shiller.

19       **A.** Yes.

15:08:57 20       **Q.** And Eugene Fama is considered the father of the  
21 efficient market hypothesis, correct?

22       **A.** Yes.

23       **Q.** And Robert Shiller is one of his harshest critics;  
24 would that be fair?

15:09:12 25       **A.** I think he is respectful and appreciates Professor

BAJAJ - CROSS

195

1 Fama's work and generally agrees with it, except he's  
2 pointed out further evidence of why markets are not always  
3 efficient.

15:09:33 4 Q. And you've read over this brief, and you know that the  
5 brief recognized that debates among economists about the  
6 degree to which a price of a company stock reflects public  
7 information, that there were these debates about -- among  
8 economists about the degree to which the price of a company  
9 stock reflect public information about a company, correct?

15:09:54 10 A. Where are you reading from, Counsel?

11 Q. I'm sorry. If you go to the top of page 6, it says,  
12 "Professional economists have debated for decades the extent  
13 to which the securities markets actually conform to the  
14 SSEMH."

15:10:06 15 Do you see that?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Okay. And what does SSEMH refer to?

18 A. Semi-strong form of efficient market hypothesis, I'm  
19 pretty sure.

15:10:21 20 Q. Do you recall reading -- if you turn back to page 4,  
21 and the first full paragraph, second sentence, it says, "The  
22 ECMH entails a great deal more than the modest proposition  
23 that markets typically respond reasonably promptly to  
24 material information."

15:10:43 25 Do you see that?

BAJAJ - CROSS

196

1       **A.** Yes, I do.

2       **Q.** And do you see where it says, "That much is generally  
3 viewed as common ground among contemporary economists"?

4             Do you see that next sentence?

15:10:56 5       **A.** Correct, I do.

6       **Q.** Would you agree that the modest proposition that  
7 markets typically respond reasonably promptly to material  
8 information is common ground among contemporary economists?

9       **A.** Yes. In that context, what they are saying is markets  
15:11:17 10 that are not even -- that may not be fundamentally efficient  
11 may still be informationally efficient; and when they are  
12 efficient, then the definition of informational form of  
13 semi-strong form of efficient market hypothesis is that the  
14 markets promptly react in the correct direction through  
15:11:43 15 material new information.

16       **Q.** And I believe my question was, you would agree that  
17 there's common ground among contemporary economists that  
18 markets typically respond reasonably promptly to material  
19 information?

15:11:54 20       **A.** With the clarification that I provided, yes. In that  
21 context, that's true.

22             THE COURT: Mr. Markovits?

23             MR. MARKOVITS: Yes.

24             THE COURT: I'd like to be clear on what ECMH  
15:12:05 25 means.

BAJAJ - CROSS

197

1 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

2 Q. Yes. Could you inform the court, please?

3 A. Yes, Your Honor. ECMH is an acronym for efficient -- I  
4 know EMH should mean efficient market hypothesis.

15:12:25 5 Q. Is it the efficient --

6 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, it's -- yeah, I'm sorry.

7 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

8 Q. -- efficient capital market hypothesis?

9 A. Efficient capital market hypothesis. Thank you. I  
15:12:35 10 was --

11 THE COURT: Thank you all.

12 THE WITNESS: -- missing that.

13 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

14 Q. The modest premise -- I'm sorry.

15:12:43 15 The modest proposition here is that markets typically  
16 respond reasonably promptly?

17 A. Counsel, the proposition here is not a statement of  
18 fact that all markets, all securities within the markets  
19 always do this. What they are saying is economists have  
15:13:04 20 debated a lot about presence of bubbles, whether the market  
21 prices reflect fundamentals properly or not, can there be  
22 market inefficiency that's prolonged and systemic, was the  
23 Japanese stock market overpriced in the '80s.

24 All that debate has developed since Fama came up with  
15:13:24 25 his efficient market hypothesis.

BAJAJ - CROSS

198

1 But a more modest way, more -- what is the word you  
2 used?

3 Q. Modest proposition. Excuse me. Excuse me.

4 A. -- modest proposition is generally true of efficient  
15:13:36 5 markets that even if they are not fundamentally efficient,  
6 they, when efficient, react to material news.

7 They are not saying, "We've tested for all stocks for  
8 all times and we can say all economists agree that all  
9 stocks at all times trade in an informationally efficient  
15:13:59 10 market according to this modest premise." That's, of  
11 course, not true.

12 THE COURT: Why don't you stop there, because I  
13 think Mr. Markovits is trying to direct you further.

14 MR. MARKOVITS: I am.

15:14:10 15 THE COURT: Thank you.

16 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

17 Q. Dr. Bajaj, as you know, I'm on the clock.

18 A. Sorry.

19 Q. So when I ask a yes or no question, if you could  
15:14:16 20 possibly give a yes or no answer, that would speed things  
21 along.

22 A. I will definitely try, Counsel.

23 Q. All right. Thank you.

24 Dr. Bajaj, you read the Supreme Court opinion in  
15:14:28 25 Halliburton II?

1       **A.** Yes, I did.

2       **Q.** Was it your impression that the Supreme Court, in large  
3 part, agreed with the amicus brief of the financial  
4 economists?

15:14:37 5       **A.** They drew upon the distinction between fundamental and  
6 informational economists to clarify that Basic was never  
7 about fundamental efficiency, it was always about this more  
8 modest premise of informational efficiency. That was my  
9 reading.

15:15:05 10               MR. MARKOVITS: All right. Could you put up slide  
11 12, please?

12 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

13       **Q.** Doctor, if you'd look at the screen, slide 12 has a  
14 quote from Halliburton that says, "The academic debates  
15:15:15 15 discussed by Halliburton have not refuted the modest premise  
16 underlying the presumption of reliance. Even the foremost  
17 critics of the efficiency-capital-markets hypothesis  
18 acknowledge that public information generally affects stock  
19 prices."

15:15:30 20               Would you agree with that last statement, that "Even  
21 the foremost critics of the efficiency-capital-markets  
22 hypothesis acknowledge that public information generally  
23 affects stock prices"?

24       **A.** Yes, generally that is true. I agree with that.

15:15:47 25       **Q.** Thank you.

BAJAJ - CROSS

200

1 And the Supreme Court said that debates about the  
2 degree to which stock prices accurately reflect public  
3 information are largely beside the point, didn't they?

4 A. I think that's how they interpreted Basic. That was  
15:16:06 5 always the premise behind fraud-on-the-market theory.

6 Q. And I want to turn back to the brief of the financial  
7 economists. And if you could look at page 5, second  
8 paragraph.

9 MR. MARKOVITS: Kevin, it's slide 14, I believe.

15:16:25 10 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

11 Q. And this is important. I want to focus on this, if you  
12 will, what's on the screen, from the brief of the financial  
13 economists. It says, "The key point for present purposes is  
14 that while the proposition that market prices respond  
15:16:39 15 relatively promptly to material information about a stock is  
16 true if the SSEMH is true, it does not depend on the SSEMH  
17 being true."

18 Did I read that correctly?

19 A. You did.

15:16:56 20 Q. And SSEMH is a semi-strong efficient market hypothesis,  
21 correct?

22 A. Yes. And they're referring to the fundamental form of  
23 SSEMH, that even if that is not true, informational form of  
24 SSEMH may still be true. That's my reading of it.

15:17:16 25 Q. Excuse me. That's your reading. It doesn't say that



BAJAJ - CROSS

201

1 there, does it? It just says you don't have to have a  
2 semi-strong efficient market in order for prices to respond  
3 relatively promptly to material information; isn't that a  
4 fair reading of that sentence?

15:17:34 5 A. It is a reading, but it's not a fair reading. If you  
6 wish the court to hear my economic reading of this, I'm  
7 doing my best, trying to be brief.

8 Q. Now, thank you, Doctor. I'll let the words speak for  
9 themselves.

15:17:49 10 A. Thank you.

11 Q. That's fine.

12 A. Thank you.

13 Q. Your opinion in this case regarding market efficiency  
14 is based in part upon your belief that proof of Cammer 5  
15 factor is necessary to show market efficiency, correct?

16 A. It is indeed true according to my belief and that of  
17 many others, yes.

18 Q. Let's stick to your belief.

19 A. Okay.

15:18:16 20 Q. You believe that Cammer 5 is necessary to show market  
21 efficiency?

22 A. For reliance purposes, yes; correct.

23 Q. All right. And your opinion is that to satisfy Cammer  
24 factor 5, an event study must be performed?

15:18:34 25 A. Yes.

1 Q. Without an event study demonstrating cause and effect,  
2 your opinion is there can be no finding of market  
3 efficiency?

4 A. Well, there can always be a finding, but on economic  
15:18:49 5 evidence, I would not say that that would be sufficient  
6 proof of market efficiency, leaving aside whatever other set  
7 of factors some courts may or may not take into account to  
8 reach a particular finding.

9 Q. Let me add a word and see if I can get a yes or no  
15:19:08 10 answer.

11 Without an event study demonstrating cause and effect,  
12 your opinion is that there can be no valid finding of market  
13 efficiency?

14 A. Yeah, I would agree.

15:19:18 15 Q. And your opinion is that the event study should show  
16 price reactions to material news at a 95 percent confidence  
17 level?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. So in your opinion, even if Professor Feinstein can  
15:19:36 20 show all of the other Cammer and Krogman factors were  
21 handily met, and that Freddie Mac common stock traded on a  
22 national exchange during the class period, this would not be  
23 sufficient proof of an efficient market without proof  
24 satisfying Cammer factor 5?

15:19:54 25 A. For purposes of the presumption that is at issue in

BAJAJ - CROSS

203

1 this case, yes.

2 Q. You don't dispute that Freddie Mac traded on the New  
3 York Stock Exchange during the class period?

4 A. No.

15:20:06 5 Q. You don't dispute that the three Krogman factors,  
6 market capitalization, bid-ask spread and float, are met in  
7 this case?

8 A. No, I do not.

9 Q. And you don't dispute that the first four of the five  
15:20:23 10 Cammer factors are met?

11 A. Again, I don't have them memorized, but if you are  
12 referring to structural factors, I have no disagreement that  
13 they are met.

14 Q. Let me put this up for a second for reference purposes.  
15:20:49 15 Can you see that all right, Doctor?

16 A. I can, yes.

17 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you, Kevin.

18 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

19 Q. The first Cammer factor is the average weekly trading  
15:21:07 20 volume expressed as a percentage of the total outstanding  
21 shares, correct?

22 A. That's what your chart says, and I assume that's  
23 correct according to Cammer.

24 Q. You've applied the Cammer factors before.

15:21:21 25 A. Yes, but I don't have memorized what is Cammer factor 1

1       versus 2 versus 3.

2       **Q.** You don't disagree with Professor Feinstein's  
3       calculation for that factor, Cammer factor 1, of a 3 percent  
4       average weekly trading volume?

15:21:36 5       **A.** I have no reason to disagree with it.

6       **Q.** You're aware that the Cammer case itself states that a  
7       trading volume over 2 percent creates a strong presumption  
8       of market efficiency?

9       **A.** According to that factor, yes.

15:21:52 10       **Q.** But you don't believe that the average weekly trading  
11       volume, whether 2 percent or even higher, is probative  
12       evidence of market efficiency, correct?

13       **A.** It depends on what context we are talking about  
14       probative. It's not sufficient evidence, in my opinion, as  
15:22:11 15       we've been discussing.

16       **Q.** You don't believe it's probative evidence of market  
17       efficiency, correct?

18       **A.** It's probative like somebody being 15-year-old is  
19       probative of that person being generally in good health.

15:22:26 20               MR. MARKOVITS: Kevin, could you put up slide 20?

21               Jason, I'm going to be looking at his January  
22       deposition, it's up there, on page 113:18.

23       BY MR. MARKOVITS:

24       **Q.** Do you recall I took your deposition in January of  
15:22:43 25       2013?

BAJAJ - CROSS

205

1 A. Not the date, but I do remember we sat down, yes.

2 Q. As you said, we've known each other a while.

3 A. Yeah.

4 Q. This is a portion of the transcript of the deposition.

15:22:54 5 Let me read this, and tell me if I read it correctly. I  
6 asked the question: "And would I be correct in assuming  
7 that you don't believe that any particular turnover  
8 percentage, whether 2 percent or higher, would justify a  
9 strong presumption of market efficiency?"

15:23:07 10 Answer: "Well, I don't know what strong presumption  
11 means in a legal decision. But it is not probative  
12 evidence, from an economic perspective."

13 Is that the answer you gave in 2013?

14 A. I assume it is. I have no reason to disagree with it.

15:23:23 15 Q. And yet, let's take a look at your report in the  
16 Allergan case. In Allergan, you were hired by the  
17 plaintiff's counsel to assess market efficiency for the  
18 fraud on the market presumption?

19 A. Yes.

15:23:39 20 Q. You may have it in front of you.

21 MR. MARKOVITS: Your Honor, may I approach?

22 THE COURT: You may.

23 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

24 Q. It's been previously marked as Plaintiff's 3. Yes,  
15:23:51 25 here you go.

BAJAJ - CROSS

206

1 A. Thank you for helping, Counsel.

2 Q. In Allergan, you were hired by plaintiff counsel to  
3 assess market efficiency for the fraud-on-the-market  
4 presumption?

15:24:12 5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Your report was October 11th, 2016?

7 A. It appears so, yes.

8 Q. And if you look, I believe, I'm sorry, at page 7 of 30,  
9 under "Summary of opinions."

15:24:30 10 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 21, please.

11 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

12 Q. Your first opinion was: "The Cammer and Unger factors  
13 indicate that Allergan stock traded in an efficient market."

14 Did I read that correctly?

15:24:43 15 A. Just one moment.

16 Yes, you did read it correctly, yes.

17 Q. The Unger factors referred to are the same as the  
18 Krogman factors in this case?

19 A. I believe so, yes.

15:24:55 20 Q. Now let's -- since we've been talking about it, let's  
21 look how you handled Cammer factor 1, the average weekly  
22 trading volume.

23 Could you turn to paragraph 21?

24 MR. MARKOVITS: And that's slide 23, Kevin.

15:25:13 25 THE WITNESS: Okay.

1 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

2 Q. You found that the average weekly trading volume for  
3 Allergan stock was 5.6 percent?

4 A. That is correct, yes.

15:25:23 5 Q. And you stated in your report, this created a strong  
6 presumption of market efficiency?

7 A. Did I say it created a strong presumption? I don't  
8 recall saying that.

9 Q. Well, you're quoting the Cammer court where it says,  
15:25:41 10 "turnover measured by average weekly trading of two percent  
11 or more of the outstanding shares would justify a strong  
12 presumption that the market for the security is an efficient  
13 one."

14 A. So I quoted the court decision. I would never be  
15:25:54 15 presumptuous to say that the court speaks for me. So it was  
16 not something I offered an opinion, I cited that court  
17 decision.

18 Q. So by quoting the Cammer court there's a strong  
19 presumption of market efficiency if the active trading  
15:26:08 20 volume was over two percent, you didn't mean to imply to the  
21 court, looking at this report, that they should find a  
22 strong presumption of market efficiency?

23 A. No, I simply said that's what Cammer court said, these  
24 are one of the factors that are looked at, this is how  
15:26:23 25 Cammer court considered it, and this was the number, and it

BAJAJ - CROSS

208

1 does indicate market efficiency.

2 My language in the opinion says, "Allergan stock active  
3 trading volume indicates market efficiency." My opinion is  
4 not either what you read or hear, it creates a strong  
15:26:46 5 presumption of market efficiency by itself.

6 Q. So you were just quoting the court, but you didn't  
7 believe the court?

8 A. No. Again, Counsel, I don't want to get into any kind  
9 of arguments about legal decisions with a learned counsel  
15:27:00 10 like yourself.

11 What I would say is, you know, the court considered  
12 several factors. This was the same court that said Cammer  
13 factor 5 is the essence of market efficiency. So I'm not  
14 here to pick a few words from this legal opinion or that  
15:27:23 15 legal opinion and try to interpret it authoritatively. I  
16 stated what I stated. I believe it's accurate. I stick by  
17 my opinion as it is stated where I stated my opinion, it is  
18 an indicative of market efficiency the way I explained.

19 Sorry for the long answer. I will try my best to keep  
15:27:40 20 it as brief as I can without being misleading.

21 Q. I think you can do better, Doctor, but we'll move on.

22 A. Thank you for your confidence.

23 Q. Freddie Mac common stock traded on the New York Stock  
24 Exchange during the class period?

15:27:54 25 A. Yes.



1 Q. You would agree that large capitalization stocks that  
2 trade on a major stock exchange such as the New York Stock  
3 Exchange are generally presumed to be efficient unless there  
4 is evidence to the contrary?

15:28:10 5 A. Where are you reading from? What are you reading from?

6 Q. I am reading a question.

7 You would agree, yes or no, that large capitalization  
8 stocks that trade on major stock exchanges such as the New  
9 York Stock Exchange are generally presumed to be efficient  
10 unless there's evidence to the contrary?

11 A. I think that would be a fair statement, yes.

12 Q. I want to turn back to your Allergan report for a  
13 second, Plaintiff's 3.

14 A. Okay.

15:28:41 15 Q. And at paragraph 18 of your report, you begin with the  
16 following sentence.

17 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 25, Kevin.

18 MR. LEWIS: Okay.

19 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

15:28:49 20 Q. And it reads: "Intuitively, for a large capitalization  
21 stock like Allergan with many market analysts, high trading  
22 volume, active flow of information and listing on a  
23 well-developed public exchange such as the New York Stock  
24 Exchange (NYSE), it is reasonable to infer that the observed  
15:29:10 25 stock prices are determined in an efficient market."

1 Did I read that correctly?

2 **A.** You did.

3 **Q.** Okay. Now --

4 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 26, Kevin.

15:29:20 5 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

6 **Q.** I want to substitute "Freddie Mac" for "Allergan" in  
7 that statement.

8 Would you agree that intuitively, for a large  
9 capitalization stock like Freddie Mac with many market  
15:29:33 10 analysts, high trading volume, active flow of information  
11 and listing on a well-developed public exchange such as the  
12 New York Stock Exchange, it is reasonable to infer that the  
13 observed stock prices are determined in an efficient market?

14 **A.** If my intuition were enough for purposes of this  
15:29:50 15 hearing, Your Honor, then you should certify the class based  
16 on these factors.

17 I have no disagreement with the statement as worded.  
18 It's a preliminary statement. Intuitively one thinks of  
19 that, just like intuitively you think 15-year-olds are  
15:30:08 20 healthy.

21 **Q.** All right. You would agree --

22 **A.** It's intuitively the case.

23 **Q.** You would agree that for a large capitalization stock  
24 like Freddie Mac with many market analysts, high trading  
15:30:16 25 volume, active flow of information and listing on a

BAJAJ - CROSS

211

1 well-developed public exchange such as the New York Stock  
2 Exchange, it is reasonable to infer that the observed stock  
3 prices are determined in an efficient market?

4 MR. FRANK: Objection, asked and answered.

15:30:31 5 THE WITNESS: Yes.

6 THE COURT: Thank you. Overruled.

7 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

8 Q. And, Dr. Bajaj, has your opinion in that regard changed  
9 since the last time we spoke?

15:30:43 10 A. No. You know, if you read something to me in my  
11 deposition and I didn't know the context where it was coming  
12 from, and you read me some language and I reacted to it  
13 differently because I interpreted it in certain ways  
14 possible, I answered something else.

15:31:02 15 But my opinion is the same. Intuitively, this makes  
16 sense.

17 Q. All right. Well, let's go to your deposition.

18 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 27.

19 And it's the 9/26 deposition, Jason, at page 176.

15:31:16 20 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

21 Q. And I asked you the question: "Would you agree that  
22 for a large capitalization stock like Freddie Mac with many  
23 market analysts, a high trading volume, active flow of  
24 information and a listing on the New York Stock Exchange,  
15:31:29 25 it's reasonable to infer that stock prices are being

BAJAJ - CROSS

212

1 determined in an efficient market"?

2 And you did not agree?

3 A. No, if you read my answer, what I said, "So I think I  
4 expect stocks satisfying those characteristics many times to  
15:31:47 5 be trading in an efficient market, but I wouldn't say those  
6 factors would obviate the need for direct evidence on market  
7 efficiency through Cammer factor 5 analysis."

8 My opinion has remained consistent whether I was  
9 engaged by plaintiff's counsel or defense counsel in 2012 or  
15:32:08 10 not.

11 Q. Let's explore that, because then I go on to ask the  
12 same question, and your answer is: "No, I can't say yes to  
13 the language that you used in your question." Even though  
14 that's the same language you used in a report you authored  
15:32:22 15 in 2016; isn't that correct?

16 A. So you got me there. You didn't tell me where you were  
17 reading from. You read some language to me. I interpreted  
18 it in a certain way, and I thought it sounds more definitive  
19 than I really believe, so I said as worded, I can't agree to  
15:32:42 20 it.

21 I didn't correct that answer because it's correct. If  
22 you just state that language in isolation and you imply its  
23 importance to be more than it is, then I wouldn't agree to  
24 it. I agree --

15:32:57 25 THE COURT: I think you can stop there.

BAJAJ - CROSS

213

1 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes.

2 THE COURT: I think --

3 MR. MARKOVITS: We got the point.

4 THE WITNESS: Okay.

15:33:04 5 THE COURT: Exactly. Thank you both.

6 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

7 Q. Doctor, as we discussed before, your opinion is that  
8 proof of Cammer factor 5 is necessary to prove market  
9 efficiency and that an event study is necessary to prove  
15:33:14 10 Cammer factor 5, correct?

11 A. Certainly in a proceeding like this, for purpose like  
12 this and circumstances like this, yes.

13 Q. And you criticize Professor Feinstein for, among other  
14 things, using only one date as an event date to test?

15:33:27 15 A. Correct.

16 Q. And even if he used two dates and found a statistically  
17 significant price reaction on those two days, you would say  
18 that the most that could prove is that on those two days,  
19 there was cause and effect?

15:33:45 20 A. I think that's fair when you're dealing with 330-day  
21 class period, that won't be adequate.

22 Q. I want to be clear. Your opinion is that all that  
23 would prove is that on those particular two days, there was  
24 cause and effect?

15:34:03 25 A. In a strict sense, yes. Whether it's fair to infer,

BAJAJ - CROSS

214

1 suppose the class period was 20 days, Your Honor, and --

2 Q. Excuse me.

3 A. I apologize.

4 Q. Yes or no?

15:34:17 5 A. Your questions. Your answers.

6 Q. Thank you, Doctor.

7 A. Or my answers, but to your questions.

8 Q. If you'd like, I'll answer the questions.

9 (Laughter.)

15:34:26 10 A. I didn't want to give you a freebie in here, Counsel,  
11 to write my testimony.

12 Q. All right. Let's move on from there.

13 In addition to criticizing Professor Feinstein for  
14 using only one date, you also criticize him for using the  
15:34:42 15 last day of the class period, correct?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And your opinion is that it's improper to use the last  
18 day of the class period?

19 A. If it's outcome determinative, yes.

15:34:55 20 Q. Let's turn back to your Allergan report, Dr. Bajaj.

21 A. Okay.

22 Q. And if you could turn to paragraph 53 of your report.

23 MR. MARKOVITS: And that's slide 22, Kevin.

24 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

15:35:16 25 Q. And beginning at page [sic] 53, you talk about the

BAJAJ - CROSS

215

1 event study you did in Allergan; is that correct?

2 A. You said page 53?

3 Q. I'm sorry, paragraph 53.

4 A. Paragraph 53, yes.

15:35:29 5 Q. Page 24 of 30.

6 A. Yes, that's correct.

7 Q. And on the slide, if you look at the slide, I've sort

8 of summarized, the class period was February 2nd, 2014

9 through April 21st, 2014. And the event dates you tested

15:35:49 10 were April 11th, April 21st and April 22nd, correct?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. And so the two dates, April 21st and 22nd, let's start  
13 with April 22nd, that was right outside of the class period,  
14 correct?

15:36:04 15 A. Well, it was part of the event on April 21, yes.

16 Q. Okay. And April 21 was the last day of the class  
17 period?

18 A. Correct.

19 Q. And then you also tested April 11. You didn't test any  
15:36:21 20 dates in the first half of that class period, did you?

21 A. So you just want me to say yes or no or give any  
22 context or not?

23 Q. I just want you to say yes or no at this point. It  
24 would be appreciated.

15:36:32 25 A. Yes.

1 Q. You used an event date in the first half of that class  
2 period?

3 A. There was no event date in the first half of that class  
4 period.

15:36:43 5 Q. Okay. You tested a handful of dates, two in the class  
6 period, or three if you want to count the one outside the  
7 class period?

8 A. Out of 39, yes.

9 Q. Okay. What peer-reviewed article supports your use of  
15:37:07 10 two event dates during the class period for your event study  
11 in Allergan?

12 A. Well, I'm not sure there is any peer-reviewed article  
13 that has been written or should be written saying, in a  
14 securities class action case, if you are faced with a  
15:37:29 15 situation with 39-day class period, could you use two dates  
16 regardless of specific facts of that case. Peer-reviewed  
17 articles are about general principles, general phenomena.

18 As an expert economist, it's my job to faithfully apply  
19 that knowledge to the facts of this case. So, therefore,  
15:37:54 20 there is no such peer-reviewed article that I'm aware of.

21 Q. All right. So the answer is there is none?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Is there any peer-reviewed article that would support  
24 the use of two event dates regardless of the length of the  
15:38:09 25 class period?



BAJAJ - CROSS

217

1       **A.** I don't know. As I sit here, I can't put my tongue on  
2 peer-reviewed articles. I know that in law journals and  
3 articles cited by Dr. Feinstein and myself, there is  
4 definitely --

15:38:31 5       **Q.** Limit yourself, please. The question was peer-reviewed  
6 articles. That was the question Mr. Frank asked about with  
7 Professor Feinstein.

8       **A.** Okay, fair.

9       **Q.** I'm asking the same question.

15:38:42 10       Were there peer-reviewed articles that would support  
11 your use of two event dates in Allergan or two event dates  
12 for a class period of any size?

13       **A.** Not in that sense, yes.

14       **Q.** What was the standard of control for your event study  
15:38:59 15 in Allergan?

16       **A.** Standard of control was 100 percent probability that I  
17 tested 100 percent of material dates and found 100 percent  
18 of them to be statistically significant. There was no error  
19 rate for that event study.

15:39:19 20       **Q.** There is no error?

21       **A.** Absolutely none.

22       **Q.** What would the rate of error have been if you had used  
23 three dates during the class period, would it have changed  
24 at all?

15:39:31 25       **A.** Well, if you had a Binomial test that said there are

1 three material dates and you only look at one, what is the  
2 probability that extrapolating from that one through three  
3 would be done in error, I can't do the calculation in my  
4 head, but it would be a very high error rate.

15:39:52

5 Q. So let me ask this way: You're saying there was no  
6 rate of error because you appropriately tested three dates  
7 and they showed a statistically significant price movement?

15:40:08

8 A. No, there is no rate of error because I appropriately  
9 tested 100 percent of material news dates. That's the  
10 reason there is no error.

11 Q. And if Professor Feinstein, by testing the last day of  
12 the class period, tested 100 percent of the material news  
13 dates, then there would be no rate of error, or 100 percent  
14 non-error, in his test as well?

15:40:25

15 A. Not on the facts of the case, because the last date of  
16 the class period and its significance was a foregone  
17 conclusion.

15:40:44

18 Q. Just on rate of error. If he's testing -- if he's  
19 testing the only material news day and it comes out to be a  
20 statistically significant price reaction, then his rate of  
21 error is the same as your rate of error in Allergan, isn't  
22 it?

15:41:04

23 A. If there was, in fact, only one material date, and he  
24 tested that material date scientifically correctly, I would  
25 not criticize his event study, period.

BAJAJ - CROSS

219

1 Q. And in Allergan, did you prepare that event study  
2 solely for the Allergan litigation?

3 A. Well, that question was asked of me for Allergan  
4 litigation, but I didn't design my methodology for Allergan  
15:41:21 5 litigation.

6 Q. Did you apply that methodology and do that event study  
7 solely for the Allergan litigation?

8 A. Anytime I file an expert report in a case, I file it  
9 for that case.

15:41:34 10 Q. Exactly. In doing an event study, you look for  
11 material news days; that's correct?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. Your definition of materiality with respect to  
14 financial news is information that would be expected to  
15:41:51 15 result in a statistically significant stock price change?

16 A. Expected ex-ante, yes.

17 Q. Excuse me? I'm sorry.

18 A. Ex-ante expected, not after looking at the results.

19 Q. Are you aware of a general legal definition of  
15:42:09 20 materiality that talks about a news being material if it  
21 would be viewed by the reasonable investor as having altered  
22 the mix of information made available?

23 A. I think we are venturing into a territory where you're  
24 giving me more respect as a legal scholar than I deserve.

15:42:26 25 I'm not here to opine on definition of materiality from

BAJAJ - CROSS

220

1 legal purposes, but I'll do my best to answer your question.

2 So if you wish to repeat it, with that caveat, I'll do my

3 best.

4 Q. And I apologize for too much respect.

15:42:40

5 (Laughter.)

6 Q. Have you -- have you heard of the following definition

7 of materiality that's sometimes used in the legal context,

8 which is that financial news is material if it would be

9 viewed by a reasonable investor as altering the total mix of

15:42:56

10 information made available?

11 A. It sounds sort of familiar. I can't tell you whether

12 you read some legal definition correctly or not.

13 Q. Let me see if I can get you to agree with me on this:

14 That news that a reasonable investor might view as

15:43:13

15 significantly altering the total mix of information made

16 available would not necessarily be expected to result in a

17 statistically significant price movement; isn't that

18 correct?

19 A. Now, the answer depends on whether you're doing the

15:43:34

20 examination for establishing market efficiency or having

21 obtained presumption of market efficiency for damage

22 purposes, you're saying if it was materially when if it was

23 not quantitatively material, we have the presumption

24 sanction by this court that it distorted the stock price.

15:44:00

25 So I think only fair answer to your question would have

BAJAJ - CROSS

221

1 to give me more assumptions to be able to distinguish  
2 between these two circumstances.

3 Q. Let's switch topics, Dr. Bajaj, and let's talk a little  
4 bit about the Z-test very briefly.

15:44:20 5 A. Okay.

6 Q. Now, a Z-test is a test of difference of proportions  
7 between two samples?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. It's a well known and basic statistical test?

15:44:30 10 A. Yes.

11 Q. It dates back decades?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. And the use of the Z-test for market efficiency  
14 purposes was suggested more than a decade ago?

15:44:41 15 A. I think it was Fred Dunbar's work in Polymedica and  
16 then in the FDT article, which if I recall correctly, was  
17 published in 2004.

18 Q. Which would be more than a decade ago?

19 A. Yes, yes, correct. I was thinking out loud. The  
15:44:58 20 answer --

21 Q. Just checking my math.

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. All right. The Z-test tests a difference in incidence  
24 rates?

15:45:05 25 A. It's a test of two proportions. I don't know what you

1 mean by "incidence rates" in the --

2 Q. It tested two proportions. The Fisher exact test is a  
3 test of two proportions as well, correct?

4 A. It could be used as a test of two proportions. The  
15:45:21 5 classic circumstance of Fisher exact test is if you have a  
6 2x2 table, like if you asked whether Republicans are more  
7 likely to be pro life in their political leaning or not, you  
8 have males, females, Democrats, Republicans. Fisher exact  
9 test is designed to deal with those situations.

15:45:44 10 Q. The Fisher exact test can be used to test different  
11 proportions, correct?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. And is there a -- there's no size requirement for the  
14 Fisher exact test, is there?

15:46:00 15 A. Well, obviously there is some, because if you don't  
16 have enough observations in some of the cells, then you  
17 can't apply the Fisher exact test.

18 Q. But in this case, there's no sample size problem with  
19 Professor Feinstein's use of the Fisher exact test?

15:46:18 20 A. No, there is. Professor Feinstein's use of the Fisher  
21 exact test is a backstop to an insurmountable sample size  
22 problem in the Z-test. Just because Fisher exact test  
23 doesn't have a sample size requirement, it does not lead to  
24 a conclusion that Dr. Feinstein's application of Fisher  
15:46:43 25 exact test has no sample size problem.

BAJAJ - CROSS

223

1 Q. The Fisher exact test results were valid based on the  
2 sample size that he used?

3 A. Again, I'm trying to give you short answers. But I  
4 can't agree those results are valid. They are wrong in a  
15:47:07 5 variety of different ways.

6 Q. In terms of sample size, everything else put aside,  
7 just in terms of sample size, his results are valid?

8 A. You can apply Fisher exact test when called for with a  
9 sample size of nine.

15:47:32 10 Q. Let's switch topics and talk about whether the market  
11 was inefficient.

12 You've not given an opinion that the market in which  
13 Freddie Mac common stock traded during the class period was  
14 inefficient, have you?

15:47:48 15 A. Well, actually, I think, what I said in my report is  
16 Dr. Feinstein and previously Dr. Hallman did not adequately  
17 prove that the market was efficient, and if their evidence  
18 can lead to any conclusion, it's that it was not. I think I  
19 do say that.

15:48:09 20 Q. In other reports you've given, you've affirmatively  
21 testified that your analysis showed the market was  
22 inefficient, have you not?

23 A. In some other reports, yes.

24 Q. And you did not do so in this report, did you?

15:48:21 25 A. Well, again, that's not technically quite correct,

BAJAJ - CROSS

224

1 because the court heard evidence that in a related case, in  
2 Southern District of New York, Kreysar case, in connection  
3 with that case, I did conduct put-call parity test that did  
4 show evidence of market inefficiency during this class  
15:48:45 5 period.

6 Q. Let me stop you there, because first of all, that case  
7 isn't this case.

8 But you did a put-call parity test in the Kreysar case.  
9 You also have done tests such as put-call parity, serial  
15:48:57 10 correlation or Y filters tests in other cases when you've  
11 been acting as an expert for the defense, correct?

12 A. Sometimes.

13 Q. Yes.

14 A. When asked to, yes.

15:49:06 15 Q. Yes. Such as the AIG case?

16 A. Yes, correct.

17 Q. And in the AIG case, you ran those tests and determined  
18 that the market was not weak form efficient, and, therefore,  
19 opined that the market was not semi-strong form efficient,  
15:49:25 20 correct?

21 A. In part, yes.

22 Q. Okay.

23 A. Which is the record of this case, too, by the way.

24 Q. But in this case, you didn't run put-call parity,  
15:49:31 25 serial correlation or Y filters tests, did you?



BAJAJ - CROSS

225

1       **A.** I didn't repeat my analysis in the Kreysar case for  
2 purposes of writing a report here, yes.

3       **Q.** You didn't even present it in your report here, did  
4 you?

15:49:43 5       **A.** But you guys questioned me on it, your expert  
6 questioned me on it --

7       **Q.** Excuse me. Answer my question, Doctor.

8               You didn't present to this court in your report as a  
9 basis for your opinion any put-call parity test you ran in  
15:49:55 10 any other case?

11       **A.** In that narrow sense, yes.

12       **Q.** Well, I don't think it's narrow, but we'll agree to  
13 disagree.

14       **A.** Okay. Fair enough.

15:50:04 15       **Q.** Let me switch topics and talk about price impact.

16               You've given an opinion that there was a lack of price  
17 impact, even assuming market efficiency and assuming the  
18 truth of the allegations in the third amended complaint,  
19 there was a lack of price impact in this case?

15:50:39 20       **A.** Correct.

21       **Q.** And in part, your analysis of price impact was in  
22 response to Professor Feinstein on that issue, you  
23 indicated?

24       **A.** No, that's not quite correct. I give analysis,  
15:50:56 25 affirmative analysis laying out my analysis and my reasons

BAJAJ - CROSS

226

1 as to why economic evidence does not support a finding of  
2 price impact.

3 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 34, please, Kevin.

4 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

15:51:16 5 Q. Going back to your deposition. We were talking about  
6 price impact. Do you remember me asking you the question:  
7 "But you'd agree that there may be nonpublic information  
8 that would affect your price impact analysis following  
9 discovery and you're open to looking at that?"

15:51:35 10 Answer: "I'm always open to looking at all relevant  
11 evidence. My analysis here was, in part at least,  
12 responsive to Dr. Feinstein. And I didn't see him point to  
13 any evidence, other than the large price drop on that day,  
14 which was right there in the Complaint, and just repeating  
15:51:50 15 Plaintiffs say so, that it was a revelation of alleged  
16 fraud."

17 Did I read that correctly?

18 A. Yes, I did say "in part," and you read that correctly.

19 Q. Your view is that Dr. Feinstein didn't point to any  
15:52:08 20 evidence of price impact?

21 A. Well, that's not the only view on price impact I  
22 expressed in my report, that's, in part, my view.

23 Q. And you understand, though, it's not the burden on  
24 Dr. Feinstein or OPERS, the plaintiff, to prove price  
15:52:25 25 impact, it's the burden on the defense to prove a lack of

BAJAJ - CROSS

227

1 price impact?

2 MR. FRANK: Objection, it calls for legal  
3 conclusion.

4 THE COURT: It does. I'll sustain that objection.  
5 Next question.

15:52:34

6 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

7 Q. You understood the burden you faced was to show a lack  
8 of price impact?

9 A. I was told by counsel to examine economic evidence and  
10 to render an opinion as to whether economic evidence showed  
11 any price impact, and I found none.

15:52:52

12 Q. And you're not giving an opinion on the truth or  
13 falsity of plaintiff's allegations of fraud, correct?

14 A. No, I'm not.

15 Q. And you'd agree that there was a roughly 29 percent  
16 stock decline on November 20th, 2007, which comfortably met  
17 the requirements for statistical significance?

15:53:11

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. You're not giving an opinion that the  
20 misrepresentations and omissions alleged had no price impact  
21 on November 20th, 2007?

15:53:27

22 A. So if you don't want me to explain, I'll simply answer  
23 your question as yes and no, even though I think a yes or no  
24 answer may not do justice to the analysis that I did and the  
25 opinions that I reached. But it's your call. If you want

15:53:57

BAJAJ - CROSS

228

1 just yes or no answer, just ask the question.

2 Q. Let's start with a yes or no answer.

3 A. Okay. So please ask the question.

4 Q. You're not giving an opinion that the

15:54:10 5 misrepresentations and omissions alleged had no price impact  
6 on November 20th, 2007?

7 A. Actually, I think the answer would be yes. Those  
8 misstatement and omissions alleged in the complaint did not  
9 have any price impact on November 20th, 2007.

15:54:35 10 MR. MARKOVITS: Kevin, could you put up slide 37?

11 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

12 Q. Looking at slide 37, Doctor, which is, again, your  
13 deposition, page 92, beginning at line 23, "Question: Is it  
14 your opinion that the misrepresentations and omissions  
15:54:54 15 alleged have no price impact on November 20th, 2007?"

16 "Answer: No." And then you go on with an explanation.

17 Do you see that?

18 A. Yes, and that explanation is the key. What it says is,  
19 "My opinion is that when we look at the company's

15:55:12 20 announcement on November 20th, we consider the  
21 contemporaneous market evidence on how that announcement was  
22 perceived by the market, the price decline on that date does  
23 not line up with Plaintiff's allegations regarding alleged  
24 disclosure defects based on the analysis of public  
15:55:31 25 information that I described." Which included, by the way,

BAJAJ - CROSS

229

1 no price impact of misstatements.

2 So the fact is, a price is impacted, as I understand it  
3 as an economist, when there is information and that leads to  
4 a price change. That's my working definition of "price  
15:55:57 5 impact."

6 If you say none of the alleged 23 misrepresentations  
7 are associated with significant stock price changes, because  
8 it was all price maintenance theory, fair enough, you can  
9 argue that, and then you say bad news was announced on  
15:56:16 10 November 20th, when that bad news had no revelation that can  
11 be tied to the fraud that you allege in 23 misstatements,  
12 how on earth can logically you say that the fraud impacted  
13 the price? Market didn't learn anything about anything  
14 having to do with the fraud on that day.

15 **Q.** Let's explore that a little bit logically. There was a  
16 huge loss on November 20th, correct?

17 **A.** Yes.

18 **Q.** Catastrophic, I believe you called it earlier?

19 **A.** Yes.

15:56:49 20 **Q.** And it resulted in a statistically significant price  
21 decline?

22 **A.** Yes.

23 **Q.** The plaintiffs have alleged that that loss came from  
24 undisclosed credit risk. Is that your understanding?

15:57:04 25 **A.** Yes.

BAJAJ - CROSS

230

1 Q. Without the benefit of all the discovery in the case,  
2 how can you prove that that loss didn't come from the  
3 undisclosed credit risk?

4 A. I can. Because subsequent to my deposition --

15:57:24 5 Q. Did you say you can or you can't?

6 A. I can. Yes, I can.

7 Q. Okay.

8 A. So all these statements, all the analyst reports I  
9 reviewed from November 20th to November 27th, all the mix of  
10 public information I looked at, Your Honor, and all the  
11 information cited in Professor Feinstein's rebuttal report  
12 that came subsequently, shows that the reason for that \$2  
13 billion loss was that Freddie Mac held securities in its  
14 portfolio which for GAAP valuation purposes were being  
15 valued based on marks that they got from the market.

16 And given the market illiquidity, because liquidity  
17 seized, the marks on those securities went down, which led  
18 to a large GAAP loss, which analysts at the time realized  
19 doesn't represent any credit loss. And Freddie Mac said in  
20 its press release, in its earnings call, radio analysts  
21 concurred in their commentary that this was a GAAP loss.

22 Freddie Mac's only exposure to subprime or high-risk  
23 loans came through triple-A rated securities in its  
24 portfolio --

25 Q. Doctor?

BAJAJ - CROSS

231

1       **A.** -- which it had already disclosed.

2       **Q.** Doctor, is the answer to my question yes, you can, is  
3 what you're saying?

4       **A.** Yes.

15:59:03 5       **Q.** Okay.

6               THE COURT: He can and he has.

7               (Laughter.)

8               THE COURT: You won't ask him to do that again.

9               MR. MARKOVITS: I didn't ask him to do it this  
15:59:10 10 time, Your Honor, but I got an earful.

11 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

12       **Q.** Let me try to clarify because I hear an explanation now  
13 that I've never heard before and that's contrary to what's  
14 in your deposition. So let's explore what you've said  
15 previously.

16       **A.** The only thing I would say, it's not contrary to my  
17 deposition.

18       **Q.** Let's explore --

19       **A.** Okay.

15:59:27 20       **Q.** -- what you said previously.

21       **A.** Go ahead.

22       **Q.** You're not giving an opinion that Freddie Mac  
23 accurately reported its exposure to credit risk for  
24 nontraditional mortgages, are you?

15:59:35 25       **A.** I'm saying there is absolutely no indication that they

BAJAJ - CROSS

232

1 did --

2 Q. You're not giving -- answer my question yes or no. You  
3 are not giving an opinion that Freddie Mac accurately  
4 reported its exposure to credit risk from nontraditional  
15:59:50 5 mortgages, are you?

6 A. As of that time, yes.

7 MR. MARKOVITS: Slide 38, please.

8 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

9 Q. Again, from your deposition, "Question: No. I'm  
16:00:04 10 sorry. That's not my question. I'll get there eventually.  
11 But a basic foundational question here, I just want to  
12 understand, you're not giving an opinion, one way or  
13 another, that Freddie Mac accurately reported its exposure  
14 to credit risk from nontraditional mortgages?"

16:00:18 15 "Answer: No, I am not offering an opinion one way or  
16 another."

17 Did I read that correctly?

18 A. You did. I'm not an accountant. I'm not offering an  
19 opinion --

16:00:28 20 Q. That's my only question, was did I read that correctly?  
21 Yes?

22 A. Yes, you did.

23 Q. All right. And you're not opining that no part of the  
24 losses and write-downs that were announced on November 20th,  
16:00:38 25 2007, resulted from undisclosed credit risk from exposure to



BAJAJ - CROSS

233

1 nontraditional loans, are you?

2 A. Well, given the way that question is worded, the only  
3 answer to that question that you can logically give is no.

4 Q. All right. You can't answer questions about what were  
16:00:57 5 the components of the roughly \$2 billion loss that was  
6 announced on November 20th, 2007?

7 A. I didn't look at their accounting, so I cannot, from  
8 that perspective. But I can look at what they announced --

9 Q. The answer is no --

16:01:13 10 A. Okay.

11 Q. -- correct? You can't answer questions -- the answer  
12 is yes, you cannot answer questions about what the  
13 components of that \$2 billion loss were, correct?

14 A. Yes.

16:01:21 15 Q. You don't know to what extent Freddie Mac adhered to  
16 its underwriting guidelines during the class period?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. The answer is you don't know, correct?

19 A. I don't know. I'm not an expert on underwriting  
16:01:36 20 guidelines.

21 Q. And so you can't conclude that no part of the 29  
22 percent stock decline on November 20th, 2007 was due to  
23 Freddie Mac's failure to adhere to its underwriting  
24 guidelines, can you?

16:01:47 25 A. Series of questions that I have to answer the way I

BAJAJ - CROSS

234

1 have to, because I didn't do the work as an expert  
2 accountant or an expert underwriter, lead to an answer to  
3 that question which misleadingly connects the dots that  
4 you're apparently trying to connect. That's not --

16:02:17 5 Q. I just want an answer to my question, Professor.

6 A. Okay.

7 Q. You can't conclude -- Doctor, I apologize.

8 You can't conclude that no part of the 29 percent stock  
9 decline on November 20th, 2007, was due to Freddie Mac's  
10 failure to adhere to its underwriting guidelines?

11 A. No, I can't. I haven't looked at those issues.

12 Q. And, Doctor, you've been subject, in other cases, of  
13 motions to exclude your testimony?

14 A. Yes.

16:02:44 15 Q. And in two of those cases, part or all of your  
16 testimony was excluded by the court?

17 A. Correct.

18 MR. MARKOVITS: I have nothing further, Your  
19 Honor. I will pass the witness.

16:02:57 20 THE COURT: Well, Mr. Frank is out of time, but if  
21 you -- that begging you offered up, if you have ten  
22 minutes --

23 MR. FRANK: Should I begin begging now, Your  
24 Honor?

16:03:12 25 THE COURT: Would ten minutes be of assistance?

**BAJAJ - REDIRECT**

235

1 MR. FRANK: I think I can easily be done within  
2 ten minutes.

3 THE COURT: Then I'll allow it. And because it  
4 appears that Mr. Markovits was not -- he hadn't completely  
16:03:23 5 used his time, although you didn't --

6 MR. MARKOVITS: I will cede my time to Mr. Frank.

7 THE COURT: Thank you both.

8 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Mr. Markovits.

9 REDIRECT EXAMINATION OF MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D.

16:03:31 10 BY MR. FRANK:

11 Q. Good afternoon, Dr. Bajaj.

12 A. Good afternoon.

13 Q. You're almost there. I just have a few brief questions  
14 for you, Dr. Bajaj.

16:03:38 15 With respect to your testimony being excluded, was  
16 there a change in the law that resulted in the exclusion of  
17 your testimony?

18 A. You know, I really cannot even answer that question.  
19 These things happen. I didn't take that as reflection on my  
16:03:55 20 work. It was whatever court's interpretation on some issue.  
21 I don't want to sound defensive. It happened. I don't  
22 remember anything of any substance about it.

23 Q. You were asked some questions about the Z-test. And  
24 I'm just going to ask you some high-level questions about  
16:04:18 25 the Z-test that I think put those questions in perspective.

BAJAJ - REDIRECT

236

1 Is Dr. Feinstein's Z-test a reliable method to assess  
2 market efficiency?

3 A. No.

4 Q. Why not?

16:04:34 5 A. For all the reasons we explained: too small sample  
6 size, a test that is misspecified, looking at news dates and  
7 fraction of news dates does not logically tell you anything  
8 about market efficiency.

9 In any case, all the data selection errors, all the  
16:04:55 10 ex-post selection errors, and when you even correct for the  
11 structural break and remove the last date, the Z-test is not  
12 even statistically significant.

13 So on its own terms, it's not reliable. It's not a  
14 scientifically valid method for a purpose like this.

16:05:11 15 Q. Well, Dr. Bajaj, let's put aside for a moment your  
16 criticisms of Dr. Feinstein's application of the FDT Z-test  
17 to this case, and let's just talk about the FDT Z-test  
18 generally.

19 A. Okay.

16:05:26 20 Q. Is an FDT Z-test a reliable method for testing market  
21 efficiency?

22 A. No. It has nothing to do with market efficiency.

23 Q. Why is that?

24 A. Because it compares fraction of news dates that are  
16:05:41 25 associated with statistically significant reaction relative

BAJAJ - REDIRECT

237

1 to non-news dates.

2 So as we looked at that example of ten news dates, five  
3 reacting, there's no logical connection between what  
4 proportion and market efficiency you need to focus on  
16:05:58 5 material news dates. Leave that aside.

6 Let's say you do a Z-test using properly selected  
7 material news dates. There was no look-ahead bias, nothing.

8 The hypothesis that is being told to this court to  
9 accept is if the market reacts to material news, correcting  
16:06:22 10 one of the flaws, large enough a proportion of times that  
11 it's statistically more than 5 percent, that would be the  
12 non-news date. That is an efficient market.

13 Now, think about what that means in this context.  
14 Plaintiffs have alleged 23 disclosure defects. Let's take  
16:06:43 15 the market reaction to be on 50 percent of the dates. Does  
16 that mean the court is to assume 50 percent of the time the  
17 market reacts to news? Which 50 percent?

18 There is no logical connection between the very premise  
19 of the test and what that test is being used for, namely, a  
16:07:07 20 presumption that all material disclosure defects throughout  
21 the class period distorted the stock price.

22 Q. Dr. Bajaj, is the Z-test a method generally accepted by  
23 economists for assessing market efficiency?

24 A. No.

16:07:22 25 Q. Has it been subjected to peer review and publication?

BAJAJ - REDIRECT

238

1       **A.** No.

2       **Q.** Is there a known rate of error for a Z-test's use in  
3 assessing market efficiency?

4       **A.** No.

16:07:31 5       **Q.** Is the Z-test a method that has been tested by  
6 economists to assess market efficiency?

7       **A.** No.

8       **Q.** Now, you were talking earlier about how Dr. Feinstein  
9 applied the Z-test in this case. In your opinion, did  
16:07:48 10 Dr. Feinstein reliably apply the Z-test to the facts of this  
11 case?

12       **A.** No.

13       **Q.** Why not?

14       **A.** Because of all the errors I think I pointed to, ten  
16:07:58 15 methodological errors in my report. We covered a few of  
16 those. Not recognizing the February 27th structural break  
17 date. Not having enough sample size. Using the last day of  
18 the class period, even when FDT's authors explicitly  
19 proscribe that. Using other disclosure-related dates. Not  
16:08:24 20 applying continuity correction. Using a pooled variance to  
21 test to proportions.

22       All of the errors discussed in my report and today are  
23 in one direction. They overstate the significance of the  
24 Z-test. Some just lead to a biased conclusion, and some,  
16:08:48 25 individually or collectively, are outcome determinative.

BAJAJ - REDIRECT

239

1 It's a mess, and I don't mean that derogatorily.

2 Q. Dr. Bajaj, you were asked some questions about your  
3 report in the Allergan matter.

4 Do you recall that?

16:09:04 5 A. Yes.

6 Q. You were asked questions about having run an event  
7 study on three dates in a case where there was a 39 trading  
8 day class period, correct?

9 A. Yes.

16:09:14 10 Q. Were those the only dates that you -- sorry about that.

11 Were those the only tests you ran in that case?

12 A. No. Actually --

13 Q. What other tests did you run in that case?

14 A. I have language in that report saying that the number  
16:09:26 15 of material news dates you can test is necessarily limited  
16 by the short class period. And, therefore, I did put-call  
17 parity test for every second of every trading day for all of  
18 those 39 dates, resulting in tens of millions of  
19 observations.

16:09:49 20 And only after I had done all that work,  
21 notwithstanding the fact that I said Cammer factor 1  
22 indicates market efficiency, Cammer factor 2 does, event  
23 study does, not until I had done all the work did I issue an  
24 opinion that Allergan stock traded in an efficient market  
16:10:12 25 over that class period.

BAJAJ - REDIRECT

240

1 Q. What does a put-call parity test test for?

2 A. So Nobel Prize winning economist Robert Merton showed  
3 that if the market is pricing securities correctly, then  
4 some combinations of put options and call options is  
16:10:40 5 equivalent to owning the underlying stock.

6 So one way economists test whether markets are  
7 functioning well or are prices dislocated is to compare the  
8 price of the stock relative to the combination of  
9 put-call -- puts and call options that is economically  
16:11:04 10 equivalent to owning the stock.

11 And if there is a violation of that put-call parity,  
12 then an arbitrageur could make profits exploiting that  
13 put-call parity.

14 So how often do these violations occur is a direct  
16:11:25 15 measure of how effectively arbitrageurs are keeping markets  
16 efficient and not dislocated. And this is a very powerful  
17 test that allows you to determine whether market is  
18 efficient or not.

19 And I thought in the Allergan case it was called for,  
16:11:46 20 given that I could only test a handful of event dates over  
21 the 39-day class period.

22 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, I'll pass the witness  
23 again. Thank you for your indulgence, and thank  
24 Mr. Markovits, too. Thank you.

16:11:59 25 THE COURT: You're certainly welcome.



**BAJAJ - RECROSS**

241

1 MR. MARKOVITS: Your Honor, could I have just -- I  
2 would say one more question, maybe two?

3 THE COURT: You may, sir, you may.

4 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you, Your Honor.

16:12:07 5 RECROSS-EXAMINATION OF MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D.

6 BY MR. MARKOVITS:

7 Q. Dr. Bajaj, you were talking about the put-call parity  
8 test.

9 Can you point to me any peer-reviewed article which  
16:12:14 10 supports the use of the put-call parity test for determining  
11 market efficiency in securities cases?

12 A. I'm sorry, could you please repeat the question?

13 Q. Yes. Can you provide me with the name of any  
14 peer-reviewed article that supports the use of the put-call  
16:12:28 15 parity test for proof of market efficiency in securities  
16 cases?

17 A. So I can point you to cases where the court considered,  
18 but there's no peer-reviewed article that says it's  
19 appropriate for using in securities cases.

16:12:46 20 Q. Right. So there's no peer-reviewed article supporting  
21 the put-call parity test that you did in Allergan?

22 A. No, that's not true. There are many peer-reviewed  
23 articles in economics and finance that say it is an  
24 appropriate test for testing market efficiency. Those  
16:13:02 25 articles were not written for securities cases alone. As a

BAJAJ - RECROSS

242

1 general proposition --

2 Q. Can you point me to any case where put-call parity has  
3 been acknowledged by a court as proof of market efficiency?

4 A. How about Polymedica?

16:13:18 5 Q. It was acknowledged as proof of market efficiency in  
6 Polymedica?

7 A. It was acknowledged as a valid test of market  
8 efficiency. Fred Dunbar testified in that case.

9 Q. The court will determine whether or not that's the  
16:13:29 10 case. Thank you.

11 A. Thank you.

12 THE COURT: Thank you both.

13 Mr. Frank, you're keeping your seat.

14 MR. FRANK: I'm all set, Your Honor. Thank you.

16:13:37 15 THE COURT: All right, then.

16 Thank you, Doctor. You're welcome to stay.

17 Counselors, do either one of you intend to re-call  
18 Dr. Bajaj?

19 MR. FRANK: No. I think that we have completed  
16:13:46 20 the evidentiary portion and after a brief break we're ready  
21 to move on to the four oral arguments.

22 THE COURT: Thank you.

23 Mr. Markovits, you're in agreement?

24 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes. Thank you.

16:13:59 25 THE COURT: Thank you. You're welcome to stay and

1       enjoy the remaining part of the proceedings. We will have a  
2       ten-minute recess and we'll return for oral argument on --  
3       starting with the first motion to strike, and that's  
4       Dr. Feinstein's testimony, and proceed as the schedule  
5       shows.

6               THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor, especially  
7       for your indulgence.

8               THE COURT: You're more than welcome. You both  
9       were wonderful. We're in recess.

10              (Recess at 4:14 p.m., and the proceedings resumed at  
11       4:25 p.m.)

12              THE COURT: The schedule shows that oral argument  
13       on the motion to dismiss Dr. Feinstein will start with  
14       Freddie Mac arguing first, followed by plaintiffs.

15              MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

16              THE COURT: Certainly. Sir, do you care to  
17       reserve any of your 15 minutes for rebuttal?

18              MR. FRANK: I will reserve as many minutes as I  
19       can, Your Honor. Do I need to indicate them in advance?

20              THE COURT: So what you don't use, you'd like to  
21       reserve, is that how you're doing it?

22              MR. FRANK: Yes, Your Honor.

23              THE COURT: All right, then.

24              MR. FRANK: Thank you.

25              Your Honor, Dr. Feinstein's testimony is exactly

1 why Daubert standards exist. He has literally made up tests  
2 and techniques in order to avoid results that disfavor his  
3 clients.

4 There are three prongs to the reliability standard  
16:26:26 5 under Daubert. Dr. Feinstein's opinions fail all three.  
6 His opinions aren't based on sufficient facts. They aren't  
7 based on reliable methods. And he didn't apply his methods  
8 reliably to the facts of this case.

9 First, Your Honor, a quick word about  
16:26:47 10 Cammer/Krogman. Dr. Feinstein did not merely base his  
11 opinions on the structural factors of Cammer/Krogman. He  
12 also based them on the empirical factor. And the reason he  
13 did that, you heard from Dr. Bajaj, which is that in the  
14 real world, economists just do empirical testing. They want  
16:27:10 15 to find out is the market actually efficient. They don't  
16 just use the structural tests that, you know, a district  
17 court identified years ago that is now broadly used by the  
18 courts. Economists dive in and they figure out is the  
19 market efficient or not. And that is why Dr. Feinstein  
16:27:27 20 offered opinions based on empirical testing in addition to  
21 the structural factors.

22 Now, as you know, he ran two empirical tests.  
23 Both of those are seriously flawed. If this were to ever go  
24 to a jury, the court shouldn't allow him to testify to a  
16:27:46 25 jury, as he picks made-for-litigation techniques and matches

1 different standards that aren't accepted by economists  
2 generally in order to get to the desire that his client --  
3 to get to the result his client desires.

4 His first test is his single date event study.

16:28:09 5 That's almost by definition not based on sufficient facts.  
6 There was a 330 trading day class period here. When  
7 economists -- when you examine other cases where economists  
8 try to assess market efficiency, you'll see that they pick  
9 many dates.

16:28:25 10 The Freddie Mac/Kreysar case, there were dozens of  
11 dates that were tested. And economists try to show that the  
12 market is efficient throughout the class period. After all,  
13 the point is that on the misrepresentation dates that are  
14 alleged, that the market needs to be efficient on those  
16:28:47 15 dates so that the supposed inflation that is caused by the  
16 alleged lie affects the stock price. That's why you need to  
17 test many dates and throughout the class period. Here, the  
18 only event study that was run was run on the very last date  
19 of the class period.

16:29:08 20 Now, in his report, if you read it, he ends up --  
21 he writes that his event study proves market efficiency.  
22 But he has recanted that statement both at deposition and  
23 this court. He says, "No, you have to take it holistically.  
24 That alone doesn't prove market efficiency." Nor could it  
16:29:28 25 possibly. It just doesn't logically make sense.

1 THE COURT: You mean holistically with the Cammer  
2 and Krogman or Unger factors.

3 MR. FRANK: With everything he has done. In other  
4 words --

16:29:40 5 THE COURT: And the Z-test?

6 MR. FRANK: And the Z-test.

7 THE COURT: Okay.

8 MR. FRANK: Now, in other words, he concedes it's  
9 not enough. And not only is it not enough, logically, it  
16:29:48 10 doesn't make sense that it would establish market  
11 efficiency.

12 And that's because the very definition of  
13 "inefficiency" is a market that doesn't consistently react  
14 to public information. And, in other words, a market that  
16:30:07 15 only sometimes reacts to public information is not  
16 efficient.

17 So take our analogy that we discussed with  
18 Dr. Bajaj during his direct examination of the company that  
19 has only one factory. That company may trade in an  
16:30:23 20 inefficient market that is generally not responding to  
21 material news.

22 But if it has a catastrophic event like its one  
23 factory burns to the ground, it may on that one day respond  
24 as everyone would expect, the price of that -- of a security  
16:30:43 25 in that company would respond. That doesn't make it

1 efficient for the prior year or so. That doesn't tell us  
2 anything. Yes, it responded to a catastrophic event. The  
3 market may have been efficient on that single day.

4 The best that the plaintiffs can do is they cite  
16:31:01 5 an article that actually criticizes a couple of outlier  
6 cases that use too few dates. The article that they  
7 reference in their brief actually states, "A serious and, in  
8 fact, fatal problem with this approach," the approach of  
9 selecting a handful of dates, let alone one date, they were  
16:31:18 10 dealing with a handful of dates, "is that one would expect  
11 to see such results if stock price movements were completely  
12 random and had no average correlation with news events." We  
13 can't just look at one date, that's consistent with  
14 inefficiency.

16:31:36 15 Now, in Groupon, Dr. Feinstein tested two dates  
16 over a seven-week class period. And in that case, he  
17 testified that that was on the low side. This class period  
18 is 330 trading days, which is approximately 66 weeks. If  
19 two is on the low side for 7 weeks, one for 66 weeks, this  
16:31:57 20 isn't science, Your Honor.

21 We have cited to the court several cases that  
22 reject event studies based on just a few dates and OPERS  
23 does not distinguish those cases. These are the Bell,  
24 George and Kreysar cases that appear on pages 8 through 10  
16:32:09 25 of our brief and page 4 of our reply.

1           Now, not only is it not based on sufficient facts,  
2           it's not a reliable technique, for all of the reasons I've  
3           just described.

4           Now, as the court is familiar, the Daubert case  
16:32:23 5           set forth a number of factors to consider to assess whether  
6           or not a technique or a method is reliable. And we walk  
7           through those in our brief, both with respect to the single  
8           date study and with respect to the Z-test.

9           So with respect to the single date study, it's not  
16:32:42 10           generally accepted by economists or peer reviewed. OPERS  
11           appears to concede that point. There are no standards of  
12           control or rates of errors. There are -- this single date  
13           study was prepared solely for litigation.

14           Now, don't be confused. It is, of course, true  
16:32:57 15           that every expert needs to apply methods to their  
16           litigation. But here there's something more problematic  
17           about this single date event study. And that is, when you  
18           just describe what happens here, anyone can see how it was a  
19           litigation-driven test.

16:33:17 20           A first expert, Dr. Hallman, tests six dates. He  
21           sees that two, according to him, are statistically  
22           significant. A second expert, Dr. Bajaj, criticizes it and  
23           says, "You were wrong. Only one was statistically  
24           significant." Plaintiffs move to substitute Dr. Hallman  
16:33:35 25           with Dr. Feinstein. And what does Dr. Feinstein decide to



1 do? He tests just the one date that the parties agree upon.

2 That is not good science. You're supposed to  
3 hypothesize and then see your results. You're not supposed  
4 to know your results in advance.

16:33:50 5 In addition, in a securities case, you're not  
6 supposed to take the last day of the class period, for the  
7 very reasons that the authors of the FDT article say in that  
8 article. Everyone knows that plaintiffs choose a class  
9 period in the vast majority of cases where the stock price  
16:34:07 10 declines on the last day. And so when you choose the last  
11 day of the class period, you're skewing your results in  
12 favor of your client.

13 In sum, the single date event study, that's not a  
14 reliable technique. It's not a technique that's based on  
16:34:24 15 sufficient facts. And it wasn't -- it was based really for  
16 the purposes of litigation here.

17 Now, the Z-test fares no better, Your Honor. It  
18 too is based on insufficient facts. We walked through one  
19 of the textbooks today with Dr. Feinstein demonstrating that  
16:34:40 20 the Z-test violates sample size requirements.

21 Now, Dr. Feinstein, he doesn't dispute that it  
22 violates the sample size requirements. His response is, "I  
23 ran diagnostic tests." Well, we are not familiar with any  
24 literature in the field that says those diagnostic tests  
16:34:59 25 cure the results of his invalid Z-test.

1 But even if that could be true, and we don't  
2 accept that it is, the problem with his diagnostic test is  
3 that when you correct those tests for a structural break in  
4 February, they have insignificant results, too. When you  
16:35:20 5 correct his Z-test for a structural break in February and  
6 you don't include the final date, that's a statistically  
7 insignificant result.

8 So his Z-test, when it's corrected for the  
9 structural break that Dr. Feinstein didn't recognize, it  
16:35:36 10 yields statistically insignificant results.

11 Now, I think it's worth talking for just a moment  
12 about what a structural break is. A structural break is  
13 when the market, the average volatility changes in a  
14 statistically significant way.

16:35:52 15 So, in other words, when we're trying to measure  
16 what size price change is unlikely to have occurred merely  
17 by chance, what size wave in the ocean wasn't just by  
18 chance, but it was actually so unusual that we take note of  
19 it, you need a different ruler. In the lake, you might need  
16:36:14 20 a one foot ruler, and in the ocean you need the three foot  
21 yardstick.

22 And that structural break was found by Dr. Bajaj.  
23 He didn't engage in any data snooping or data mining. Your  
24 Honor saw Dr. Bajaj today. He's a man of integrity. And he  
16:36:32 25 identified this problem. He tested it with a Chow test, and

1 the very Chow test that Dr. Feinstein's team had used to  
2 verify an earlier structural break, the one in August. And  
3 ultimately, that structural break, which does exist, renders  
4 these tests statistically insignificant.

16:36:56

5 Now, not only do we have the insufficient fact  
6 problem that isn't solved -- now, remember what's going on  
7 here. They tested nine dates. They need at least 30. They  
8 test nine dates. Only four are statistically significant  
9 according to them. One is at the end of the class period.

16:37:13

10 So that leaves three. So based on three supposedly  
11 statistically significant dates, they're saying this whole  
12 class period was efficient.

13 Not only do they -- I'm sorry?

14 THE COURT: In your papers, there was more said  
15 than I've heard today about none of the four dates being  
16 within the first five months of the class period.

16:37:26

17 What would you like me to make of that?

18 MR. FRANK: That's true, Your Honor, and we have  
19 it on our last slide and I was going to argue more about it  
20 later.

16:37:43

21 THE COURT: Then I'll wait for it.

22 MR. FRANK: Let me say this about that: I think  
23 that is directly relevant to the motion for class  
24 certification.

16:37:50

25 But what I want to really talk about now is what

1 is bad science. Like what Dr. Feinstein has done is bad  
2 science. It is true that it's not really a reliable  
3 application of his test to not include any of the dates in  
4 the early part of the class period, the first five months.  
16:38:10 5 That's not really reliable.

6 They criticize Dr. Bajaj for doing something  
7 similar. But in a 39-day class period, they say, "Oh, you  
8 only tested dates in April." And Dr. Bajaj's response to  
9 that is, "I looked for every material news date there was  
16:38:25 10 and I tested every one. It was only 39 trading days."

11 So I do think he could be criticized for that.  
12 But there's a lot of other criticisms in terms of the  
13 reliability of his application here.

14 But before turning to that -- oh, unless, I'm  
16:38:42 15 sorry, Your Honor, you wanted to follow up.

16 THE COURT: Well, maybe you'll get to this. One  
17 of the things that Dr. Bajaj said that I thought served to  
18 bolster Dr. Feinstein's use of a single event date was the  
19 period. You know, he described it as tumultuous. He  
16:39:05 20 described it as catastrophic. Well, the events that led up  
21 to the recession, and that the mortgage market was the  
22 center of the recession, and that the center of even that,  
23 as if, you know, the eye of the hurricane, was Freddie Mac.

24 So if there is ever an occasion -- I mean, at some  
16:39:25 25 point, while I understand Daubert requires that there be

1 sufficient data, reliable method and the reliable  
2 application of the method, did we have an occasion for the  
3 kind of science that Dr. Feinstein employed?

4 MR. FRANK: Well, I think that when you have  
16:39:44 5 market conditions like that, it sets the stage for market  
6 inefficiency. And if you use reliable tests and you applied  
7 them reliably to sufficient data, you could then determine,  
8 did we have an efficient matter -- an efficient market or an  
9 inefficient market given these unusual market conditions.

16:40:05 10 THE COURT: Uh-huh.

11 MR. FRANK: Now, it's a little difficult to  
12 discuss that here, because Dr. Feinstein didn't use a  
13 reliable method. He didn't apply it reliably. He instead  
14 used a method that is based on insufficient facts. He used  
16:40:23 15 a method that doesn't even test market efficiency, as  
16 Dr. Bajaj explained. And he played so many games with the  
17 method, Your Honor. We identified ten flaws in his  
18 approach. And then, during the cross-examination today, I  
19 identified several more.

16:40:41 20 The fact of the matter is that this method doesn't  
21 assess market efficiency. And even if it could, which it  
22 can't, the way Dr. Feinstein applied it here in this case is  
23 simply not reliable.

24 And for all of those reasons, we believe that  
16:41:00 25 Dr. Feinstein's -- his opinions shouldn't -- they should

1 never go to a jury. His report should be stricken. And he  
2 shouldn't be -- his testimony should be excluded.

3 And to the extent I have any time left, and I may  
4 not, I'll reserve that time.

16:41:15 5 THE COURT: Well, I'll ask you a question I think  
6 I know the answer to. Of course, as you indicated well  
7 before the matter of whether a jury hears this evidence, is  
8 the question to be answered about class certification. And  
9 I think it's also your ask that I not consider  
16:41:30 10 Dr. Feinstein's testimony for that determination.

11 MR. FRANK: That's right, Your Honor. As we'll  
12 argue at that stage, you'll see one of the reasons, the very  
13 first reason why class certification should be denied is  
14 that they rely solely on Dr. Feinstein. His opinion should  
16:41:45 15 be excluded. And once that happens, they have come forward  
16 with no evidence to support their market efficiency burden.

17 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Frank.

18 MR. FRANK: Thank you.

19 THE COURT: For plaintiff?

16:42:01 20 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you, Your Honor.

21 THE COURT: Certainly.

22 MR. MARKOVITS: May I proceed?

23 THE COURT: Please do, yes.

24 MR. MARKOVITS: Freddie Mac doesn't dispute that  
16:42:11 25 Professor Feinstein is a highly qualified economist. They

1 don't dispute that he is qualified to give an opinion on  
2 market efficiency, something he's done more than 50 times  
3 without exclusion. They don't dispute that he applied  
4 economic expertise within the legal standards established by  
16:42:31 5 Cammer, Krogman and Halliburton II. And they don't dispute  
6 his methodology or his results with respect to Cammer 1  
7 through 4, Krogman 1 through 3, or the fact that Freddie Mac  
8 common stock trades on a national exchange. They take issue  
9 solely with the analysis of Cammer 5.

16:42:58 10 Kevin, could you put up slide 47, please?

11 In the Carpenters case, there was a very, very  
12 analogous situation, where Dr. Finnerty gave an opinion and  
13 there was the battle of the experts, which always takes  
14 place on Cammer 5; but in that case, as here, the other  
16:43:24 15 Cammer/Krogman factors were met, and what the court said in  
16 that case I think applies here. It's certainly -- it's not  
17 binding, but I think it's persuasive authority, in terms of  
18 saying, "... defendants' attack on Dr. Finnerty's opinion  
19 focuses almost exclusively on the event studies he performed  
16:43:50 20 in connection with Cammer 5. This challenge is too narrow.  
21 It is widely accepted that analysis of the Cammer and  
22 Krogman factors is a reliable and accepted methodology for  
23 establishing market efficiency." And then it goes on.

24 And the same could be said in this case. This is  
16:44:08 25 a reliable method for establishing market efficiency.

1 Dr. Feinstein said that market efficiency was established  
2 without Cammer 5, that Cammer 5 was just icing on the cake.

3 And he specifically said that those factors, those  
4 structural factors, if you want to call them, would be  
5 sufficient here.

6 Freddie Mac, turning to Cammer 5, Freddie Mac  
7 doesn't disagree that an event study is an appropriate  
8 methodology to help assess Cammer factor 5. In fact, they  
9 say it's absolutely required. Freddie Mac's expert  
10 disagrees with how Professor Feinstein applied that  
11 methodology. That's not surprising. Again, in virtually  
12 every case, there is a disagreement with regard to event  
13 studies. It's a rare case where that doesn't apply.

14 Let's look at some of those attacks on the event  
15 study. The primary attack is that Professor Feinstein's  
16 event study must be rejected because it has only one event  
17 date. Dr. Bajaj asserts that this shows, at most, that the  
18 market was efficient only on that date.

19 If, in fact, Professor Feinstein was using the  
20 event study alone to show efficiency during the class  
21 period, that argument might have some traction, but he's  
22 not. He's using it in conjunction with the other Cammer and  
23 Krogman factors which are present throughout the class  
24 period. He is using it as a demonstration, as he said, of  
25 market efficiency, not proof of market efficiency throughout



1 the class period.

2 The attack by Dr. Bajaj is particularly  
3 interesting given his work as a plaintiff's expert in the  
4 Allergan case. Apparently, Professor Feinstein's use of two  
16:46:19 5 dates is totally unacceptable for an event study -- or one  
6 date is totally unacceptable, but two dates is acceptable in  
7 the Allergan case.

8 THE COURT: Well, I think emphasis was on the  
9 difference in the periods of time.

16:46:34 10 MR. MARKOVITS: But, Your Honor, and there's a  
11 logical flaw with that argument, which is what Dr. Bajaj  
12 said in deposition and agreed to here, was his position in  
13 prior cases is that a two date -- when it was Dr. Hallman,  
14 he said a two date event study, at most, proves that the  
16:46:56 15 market was efficient on those two dates, period. The same  
16 would apply to his Allergan, which came after his critique  
17 of Dr. Hallman.

18 THE COURT: Uh-huh.

19 MR. MARKOVITS: You can't extrapolate. And I  
16:47:11 20 didn't present it here, but we talked a little in his  
21 deposition about how many dates can you extrapolate.  
22 There's no peer-reviewed article that talks about that.  
23 There's no peer-reviewed article that talks about  
24 extrapolation.

16:47:23 25 What the event study does is simply demonstrates

1 market efficiency. That on a particularly material news  
2 day, strongly material news, the market reacted efficiently.

3 So, again, one day is totally unacceptable. Two  
4 days is acceptable. Use of the last day of the class period  
16:47:48 5 by Dr. Feinstein, totally unacceptable. But when Dr. Bajaj  
6 does it in the Allergan case, it's acceptable.

7 I know foolish consistency is the hobgoblin of  
8 little minds, but here, in the legal context, it would be  
9 nice to see.

16:48:10 10 They challenge his use of the one event date, but  
11 they don't propose any other dates that he should have  
12 looked at.

13 There's a halfhearted reference in one of their  
14 briefs that he should have looked at earnings dates. But as  
16:48:27 15 Dr. Feinstein said, Dr. Bajaj said, "Well, the earning dates  
16 have mixed news." Well, if they have mixed news, they're  
17 not appropriate to look at as events dates.

18 And, you know, they would just get into -- there's  
19 just an argument about that. So if there's mixed news, you  
16:48:44 20 can't use them as events dates. He used the only date that  
21 he felt was appropriate to use as a test to show market  
22 efficiency. It showed market efficiency. That supports all  
23 of the other factors, which by themselves, virtually any  
24 court that's considered it, there is no -- put it this way:

16:49:08 25 There is no court where all these factors have been met that

1 have said the market's not efficient, none.

2 A Z-test. He did a Z-test, which is sometimes  
3 also called a collective test, it's a type of test. In the  
4 case law that we cited in our briefs it's sometimes called a  
16:49:39 5 news/non-news test. And it's showing that principle that  
6 came out in that brief of the financial economist and then  
7 in Halliburton II, which is the general proposition that  
8 news -- that stock prices tend to react to news.

9 That's what the news/non-news test does. That's

16:49:55 10 why it's been accepted, particularly after Halliburton II.

11 Dr. Feinstein said he's used it in three cases. In the

12 Petrobras case, for Cammer 5, his event study was -- I'm

13 sorry, his Z-test was accepted without any event study. No

14 event study was done. The Z-test was proof of Cammer 5.

16:50:17 15 What the court said in that case is the Z-test is a commonly  
16 accepted statistical test.

17 Now, they say, "Well, his selection criteria was

18 bad." What I will say for the record, darned if you do,

19 darned if you don't. If he had looked at the news days and

16:50:39 20 tried to subjectively determine which were material in terms

21 of a higher information flow, they would have done what they

22 did with Dr. Hallman and said, "Wait, he didn't look at all

23 the news, that wasn't really positive, it was negative,"

24 things like that.

16:50:58 25 And the problem he faced is there are 2,900 news

1 days during the class period. Every day there's something  
2 mentioned about Freddie Mac. So he developed an objective  
3 screen, supported by the economic literature, of articles  
4 that focused on Freddie Mac that were in both The Wall  
5 Street Journal and New York Times. Purely objective.

6 And that resulted in a certain number of dates  
7 that were then tested. And under the Z-test and under the  
8 other tests that were run, showed that there was a  
9 statistically significant difference in proportion between  
10 news days and non-news days.

11 You raised the question about, well, why weren't  
12 dates chosen from earlier in the time period? They weren't  
13 chosen one way or another by him, they were chosen by the  
14 screen. If there were dates earlier in the time period  
15 where both The New York Times and The Wall Street Journal  
16 had had a story about Freddie Mac, it would have been in the  
17 Z-test.

18 So he used an objective criteria. Now he's being  
19 criticized for using an objective criteria. I'm sure he  
20 would have been criticized for using a subjective criteria  
21 as well.

22 THE COURT: You heard what I'll describe as  
23 criticism of including New York Times in that screening.  
24 Wall Street Journal, a business journal, recognized  
25 worldwide, apparently.

1                   What have you to say about including New York  
2                   Times?

3                   MR. MARKOVITS: New York Times also -- I believe  
4                   in our briefs we set forth various literature which talks  
16:52:30 5                   about using major newspapers. The New York Times certainly  
6                   qualifies in that category. And I believe there's also  
7                   cites to specific articles which suggest the use of The New  
8                   York Times.

9                   I understand the distinction between a business  
16:52:41 10                  and a non-business newspaper, but The New York Times  
11                  certainly covers business. It's not -- we're not talking  
12                  about the --

13                  THE COURT: You didn't choose USA Today.

14                  MR. MARKOVITS: Yeah. Well, exactly. But if  
16:52:54 15                  you're talking about, if there was material news about  
16                  Freddie Mac that came out, highly material news, strongly  
17                  material news, you would expect to find an article in both  
18                  The Wall Street Journal and The New York Times.

19                  And that's what you found on a limited number of  
16:53:11 20                  occasions. You found both of them carried that highly  
21                  material news. That's the basis, that's the objective  
22                  screen, and that's the use of the Z-test.

23                  The structural break, we show it on the slides.  
24                  That was data mining. That was -- if you look at what  
16:53:31 25                  Dr. Bajaj said in his first go-round with Dr. Hallman, he

1 said the control period was steady through August 8th, not  
2 in the two periods, but it was steady through August 8,  
3 2007.

4 And then, when he had to find something to  
16:53:51 5 discredit or attempt to discredit Dr. Feinstein's Z-test and  
6 these other diagnostic tests, then all of a sudden we come  
7 up with this February structural break, and then it's on a  
8 chart which exaggerates the difference when it's not really  
9 much of a difference at all. And it's just an example, as  
16:54:13 10 Dr. Feinstein said, of data mining or data snooping.

11 There were a whole bunch of other critiques. And,  
12 again, it goes back to what I said in the opening statement.  
13 They throw a lot up against the wall, see what sticks. A  
14 lot of it doesn't matter. You know, as we showed on the  
16:54:39 15 diagnostic tests, you can't use the last day. All right,  
16 take the last day out. The diagnostic tests still have a  
17 valid result, a strong result that shows higher proportion  
18 of news to the non-news days.

19 They have all these -- they're trying to make  
16:54:58 20 up -- with a lack of substance, they're trying to make up  
21 with quantity. That's not an appropriate attack.

22 Again, they can bring these issues up at trial,  
23 but Professor Feinstein, or "Feinstein," can talk through --  
24 and there's not going to be any dispute on how he reached  
16:55:22 25 his opinion, particularly on the undisputed Cammer/Krogman

1 factors and the fact that this trades on the New York Stock  
2 Exchange.

3 I'm not going to -- I don't have time to and I  
4 can't address all the other issues. Just let me end by  
16:55:39 5 saying that Professor Feinstein is a well-qualified  
6 economist. He's testified without exclusion over 50 times.  
7 Their motion is without merit and should be denied.

8 Thank you, Your Honor.

9 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Markovits.

16:55:54 10 Oral argument on the motion to exclude Dr. Bajaj.  
11 Mr. Frank, you reserved no time and you had none left.

12 MR. FRANK: I appreciate that, Your Honor. Thank  
13 you for reminding me.

14 THE COURT: All right. Certainly.

16:56:09 15 Mr. Markovits, that goes back to your team.

16 MR. MARKOVITS: That's me again, Your Honor.

17 THE COURT: It is. All right, then.

18 MR. MARKOVITS: And if I could just reserve the  
19 balance if I have any.

16:56:20 20 THE COURT: Certainly.

21 MR. MARKOVITS: May it please the court.

22 Defense expert, Dr. Bajaj, is a financial  
23 economist who has certain beliefs regarding market  
24 efficiency. To paraphrase some courts, the question isn't  
16:56:41 25 whether he's right or wrong as an economist in his belief,

1 the question is whether his beliefs are contrary to the  
2 legal standard. And there can be no dispute that they are.

3 The law is clear also that an expert cannot  
4 provide opinions that are contrary to the applicable legal  
16:57:00 5 standard. Under Daubert, such testimony is unreliable, it's  
6 not helpful to the trier of fact, and it only steers to  
7 confuse.

8 Dr. Bajaj's opinions are contrary to the legal  
9 standard in at least the following respects.

16:57:16 10 Slide 48, please.

11 First, Dr. Bajaj would require OPERS to prove that  
12 the market for Freddie Mac stock traded in a semi-strong  
13 form of efficient market.

14 The Supreme Court in Halliburton II held that no  
16:57:40 15 particular degree or type of efficient market must be shown,  
16 just that the market is generally efficient. And courts  
17 since Halliburton II have specifically said a semi-strong  
18 form of efficiency is not required.

19 THE COURT: Is it your position that the  
16:57:53 20 efficiency was weak?

21 MR. MARKOVITS: No, Your Honor. In fact, in this  
22 case, Dr. Feinstein concluded that the efficiency was, in  
23 fact, a semi-strong form of efficiency. But that's -- he  
24 didn't conclude that that was necessary. In fact, he said  
16:58:13 25 it wasn't necessary. And that's not necessary under the



1 Halliburton standard. The Halliburton standard talks about  
2 general efficiency, not weak efficiency.

3 THE COURT: Uh-huh.

4 MR. MARKOVITS: It talks about general efficiency,  
16:58:22 5 and it says, "No particular degree of efficiency." We're  
6 talking about the modest proposition that stocks -- that  
7 news about a company will tend to affect its stock prices.

8 THE COURT: So that Dr. Bajaj insists that  
9 semi-strong is required, and your expert has said that it  
16:58:46 10 exists, what's -- I mean, the first point, what do you want  
11 me to make of it?

12 MR. MARKOVITS: The import of that is, he's saying  
13 it exists, but also certainly any lesser included standard,  
14 such as general efficiency as set forth in Halliburton II,  
16:59:01 15 is met as well.

16 I don't want the situation where if at trial,  
17 Dr. Bajaj is telling the jury, "You have to prove market  
18 efficiency to the semi-strong level of efficiency." That's  
19 not the legal standard.

16:59:15 20 It would be like saying, "You've got to prove that  
21 we make our case beyond a reasonable doubt."

22 THE COURT: If that were your only disagreement,  
23 would you be moving to strike his testimony?

24 MR. MARKOVITS: Probably not, Your Honor.

16:59:28 25 THE COURT: Yeah.

1 MR. MARKOVITS: This, and I'll show how all his  
2 testimony that's contrary to the legal standard compounds.

3 I probably wouldn't particularly, because as you  
4 said, our expert has opined that the market is semi-strong  
16:59:42 5 efficient.

6 But then he also talks about Cammer factor 5 as  
7 being necessary. And, again, he's saying not only that this  
8 is an important factor, which some cases said, but it's  
9 necessary and dispositive.

16:59:57 10 And the trouble is that his opinion on that is  
11 contrary to cases around the country within the circuit that  
12 hold that Cammer 5 is not necessary or dispositive. It's  
13 just one of the factors --

14 THE COURT: You know, maybe I misunderstood your  
17:00:12 15 cross-examination of Dr. Bajaj on that point, because I  
16 thought you and he -- or you got him to agree that Cammer 5  
17 was necessary, and he agreed. And the next point was, is an  
18 event study needed to prove Cammer 5, and he agreed with you  
19 there as well.

17:00:31 20 MR. MARKOVITS: Right.

21 THE COURT: Do you remember that?

22 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes, I do. And what I was doing  
23 there was establishing his view.

24 THE COURT: I see.

17:00:38 25 MR. MARKOVITS: Confirming his view.

1 THE COURT: It was more tongue-in-cheek then?

2 MR. MARKOVITS: Well, to some extent, Your Honor.

3 What I was trying to do was establish his view, which he had  
4 already stated in deposition and I understood what his view  
17:00:49 5 is, which is that Cammer 5 is required, and you have to do  
6 an event study to prove it.

7 THE COURT: And where I thought you and he broke  
8 ranks was at the position of whether it's dispositive or  
9 not.

10 MR. MARKOVITS: No. We actually break ranks  
11 pretty strongly with it being necessary and can only be  
12 shown through an event study. Because as we pointed --

13 THE COURT: And that's sort of where I interrupted  
14 you during your opening. If you have all of these factors,  
17:01:21 15 but the challenge to the event study or the Z-test or the  
16 collective event study fails you, what moment is there if  
17 you would like me to believe that all of the courts that  
18 have found the Cammer factors, Krogman factors, national  
19 exchange to exist, why is it a problem for you then?

17:01:40 20 MR. MARKOVITS: It's a problem because he's  
21 testifying contrary to the legal standard. He's saying that  
22 Cammer factor 5 is necessary when it's not. He's saying an  
23 event study is required when it's not. That's contrary to  
24 the law of all the courts across the country.

17:01:56 25 THE COURT: Number two Daubert, right, at least?

1 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes. And it's not reliable, it's  
2 not helpful, it's confusing to the jury, or will be  
3 confusing to the jury, to say, "You've got to have Cammer  
4 factor 5." Our expert is saying, "No, you don't."

17:02:11 5 The jury shouldn't have to weigh between those two  
6 experts. Dr. Bajaj's testimony is contrary to the legal  
7 standard. It can't stand, if that's true, and the case law  
8 makes it clear that's true.

9 The next one -- and I'll show in a second how  
17:02:24 10 these compound.

11 The next one is he has testified that material  
12 news is news that's expected to cause a statistically  
13 significant stock price reaction. And that's why in  
14 deposition I honed in on that, because I didn't understand,  
17:02:42 15 how can you say, how is it possible to say when all the  
16 empirical research shows that on earnings dates or other  
17 material news dates, you have a relatively low percentage of  
18 statistically significant stock price movement, how can he  
19 say that you should be expected to have a stock price  
20 movement on material news dates?

21 The answer is he just defines material news -- he  
22 makes up a definition of material news that's supported  
23 nowhere in economics, nowhere in the case law. He says,  
24 "Material news is news that's expected to move a price in a  
17:03:19 25 statistically significant manner." That's just made up out

1 of whole cloth. And if that's not bad enough, not only is  
2 it made up out of whole cloth, but it's contrary to the  
3 legal definition of material.

4 So you can't have him testifying to a jury, "This  
17:03:37 5 is what material news is," when the legal definition is, no,  
6 material news is just news that a reasonable investor would  
7 consider in pricing a stock.

8 And he says that market efficiency must be proven  
9 to a 95 percent confidence level. The legal standard, and  
17:03:57 10 it's got to be proven by a preponderance of the evidence.

11 And this is where all his testimony contrary to  
12 the legal standards compound.

13 Kevin, could you put up slide 49?

14 So when you put together Dr. Bajaj's opinion in  
17:04:17 15 his statements, 1 through 5, he's saying, okay, you've got  
16 to show that the market is semi-strong efficient. The only  
17 way you can show a semi-strong efficient market is to  
18 establish Cammer 5. The only way to establish Cammer 5 is  
19 an event study. To do an event study, you've got to show it  
17:04:34 20 to a 95 percent confidence level.

21 So look what he's done. He now makes the burden  
22 on the plaintiff to show market efficiency to a 95 percent  
23 confidence level instead of preponderance of the evidence.  
24 This gets back to, he's essentially saying to the jury  
17:04:51 25 they've got to prove it beyond a reasonable doubt, when the

1 legal standard is preponderance of the evidence.

2 Your Honor, defense economists are not immune to  
3 Daubert. And while it's not typical to have a Daubert  
4 motion against defense economists, in this case it's called  
17:05:14 5 for.

6 I know that typically what's happened, and you see  
7 it with, actually, there's a lot of reported opinions on  
8 Dr. Gompers and some on Dr. Bajaj as well, where a court  
9 will just disregard his opinion. In the Computer Science  
17:05:28 10 case, the court said about Dr. Bajaj, what he said defies  
11 common sense. Apparently there was no Daubert motion, he  
12 wasn't excluded.

13 But here, where he's giving point after point  
14 after point that's contrary to the applicable legal  
17:05:45 15 standard, that should not be able to stand. And for that  
16 reason, we ask that his testimony be stricken and excluded  
17 under Daubert.

18 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Markovits.

19 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you.

17:05:55 20 THE COURT: Mr. Frank.

21 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

22 Your Honor, at bottom, plaintiff's motion to  
23 exclude the testimony of Dr. Bajaj was a tactical maneuver.  
24 It was a tactical maneuver to offset the fact that  
17:06:19 25 Dr. Feinstein's opinions are so riddled with errors,

1 inconsistencies and unscientific made solely as this  
2 litigation approaches, that he fails to establish the  
3 Daubert liability standard.

4 It was not until Freddie Mac notified OPERS that  
17:06:34 5 it intended to file a Daubert motion seeking to exclude the  
6 testimony of Dr. Feinstein that OPERS first indicated to  
7 Freddie Mac that it would also move to exclude Freddie Mac's  
8 expert.

9 These motions that are before you, the OPERS'  
17:06:48 10 motions and the Freddie Mac motion, they are apples and  
11 oranges. Under Daubert -- Daubert has essentially two  
12 prongs to it. It's got a relevance prong and a reliability  
13 prong. We have moved under the reliability prong, and we've  
14 explained that under reliability, the court takes into  
17:07:06 15 account three factors, and we walk through that, and  
16 Dr. Feinstein doesn't satisfy any of them.

17 They don't have those arguments with respect to  
18 Freddie Mac's experts. They can't argue that our experts  
19 aren't qualified. They can't argue that our experts'  
17:07:24 20 opinions aren't reliable in the field. They just don't walk  
21 through those reliability factors. They try to give a  
22 little lip service to it because they're trying to match our  
23 motion, but it's just not the case.

24 What you heard today and what you see in the brief  
17:07:36 25 is essentially an effort to argue the law. They're trying

1 to advance their class certification arguments.

2 Now, the fact of the matter is that Dr. Bajaj's  
3 testimony is relevant and helpful to the court. You heard  
4 him today. I hope you found him helpful and relevant. He  
17:07:56 5 isn't testifying to legal standards.

6 You'll notice a portion of our motion to exclude  
7 Dr. Feinstein focused on legal standards. And that was  
8 because Dr. Feinstein's opinions, particularly at his  
9 deposition --

17:08:13 10 THE COURT: You think if you take it down it will  
11 leave my mind?

12 MR. FRANK: I'm trying to see the clock, Your  
13 Honor, because I always fail to --

14 THE COURT: Then I applaud you.

17:08:22 15 MR. FRANK: Thank you, thank you.

16 (Laughter.)

17 THE COURT: I'll tell you at any time what time it  
18 is as well.

19 MR. FRANK: Thank you. I'll try to reserve -- I  
17:08:28 20 have no time to reserve on this one, actually.

21 (Laughter.)

22 MR. FRANK: You know, Your Honor, the fact of the  
23 matter is that Dr. Bajaj's opinions are directly relevant to  
24 the issues before the court. His testimony bears directly  
17:08:42 25 on a key element of plaintiff's case. His testimony is



1 relevant to both market efficiency and price impact.

2 Now, Halliburton II didn't change the law on  
3 market efficiency. They try to argue -- they try to extract  
4 this sentence to suggest that it's not semi-strong form  
17:09:04 5 market efficiency in the informational sense, it's just  
6 general efficiency.

7 But the point they miss is in the amici brief in  
8 which that was referenced and in the case -- the decision of  
9 the Supreme Court as well.

17:09:17 10 What the court is really talking about and what  
11 Dr. Bajaj was explaining earlier today is just that the  
12 court -- the courts don't require fundamental efficiency.  
13 They require markets to be generally efficient in the  
14 informational sense, not fundamentally efficient. In other  
17:09:37 15 words, the stock has to -- the stock price has to move  
16 consistently when there's material news, in the expected  
17 direction, but not in the precise amount.

18 That is what -- that is fundamental efficiency  
19 that Dr. Bajaj referred to I believe as a myth. It doesn't  
17:09:57 20 have to move in the precise amount. Markets don't have to  
21 be that good. But they do have to incorporate consistently  
22 available information.

23 Now, Halliburton II didn't change the law. If  
24 you'll look at the sentence they rely upon in  
17:10:15 25 Halliburton II, it's quoting Basic. So there's nothing

1 really new there.

2 What Halliburton II really does do is it creates  
3 the opportunity for defendants to come forward with price  
4 impact evidence. That's exactly what Dr. Bajaj has done.

17:10:32 5 Now, you know, in terms of semi-strong form  
6 efficiency, you ask Dr. -- I mean, you asked  
7 Mr. Markovits -- I'm not aware of any other degree other  
8 than his J.D. -- you asked him about what his own expert  
9 opines, and his own expert purports to use the same  
17:10:52 10 standard.

11 I asked him at deposition: "Now, when you say  
12 semi-strong form efficient in the informational efficiency  
13 sense, what do you mean?"

14 "That there's sufficient proof that the market  
17:11:03 15 reflects and reacts to public information about the  
16 company."

17 "Is that different from semi-strong form  
18 efficiency?"

19 "No."

17:11:09 20 "Is it your opinion that the market for Freddie  
21 Mac stock was semi-strong form efficient?"

22 "Yes."

23 That's Feinstein's deposition on page 575.

24 Now, Mr. Markovits also argues that Cammer factor  
17:11:28 25 5 is necessary as an opinion of Dr. Bajaj's that's

1       problematic.

2               The fact of the matter is, Dr. Bajaj, again, he's  
3       not testifying about legal standards and he doesn't have to  
4       precisely match legal standards. He needs to offer opinions  
17:11:44 5       based on his experience as an economist, and hopefully those  
6       opinions are helpful to the court.

7               I think, the fact of the matter is that in Basic  
8       v. Levinson, the Supreme Court was convinced by the science  
9       of economics. It does find economists' testimony helpful.

17:12:03 10       And as a result, economists like Dr. Bajaj have been  
11       testifying about principles of their field for decades.

12               Now, it's also a fact that there are numerous  
13       cases that we've cited to the court that hold that Cammer  
14       factor 5 is the essence of market efficiency, the most  
17:12:25 15       important factor, the sine qua non of market efficiency. So  
16       to the extent that Dr. Bajaj says it's necessary, he's  
17       actually on all fours with many courts.

18               Now, in addition, he says an event study is  
19       required. The cases also say, and Dr. Feinstein testifies  
17:12:46 20       that an event study is the preeminent test used by  
21       economists to assess market efficiency. Dr. Feinstein has  
22       said it in reports and cases acknowledge it as well.

23               With respect to the materiality of news, there are  
24       multiple definitions of materiality. There's actually  
17:13:04 25       several legal definitions, and Mr. Markovits only shared one

1 of them with the court.

2 But the fact of the matter is that the whole point  
3 of an event study is that economists test material news  
4 because they expect it to affect market prices. The whole  
17:13:24 5 point of testing news to see whether there are stock price  
6 reactions, that's Cammer factor 5. And it's not -- his  
7 understanding of materiality is consistent with his field,  
8 and Mr. Markovits doesn't argue otherwise.

9 The fact of the matter is, the real problem we  
17:13:46 10 have here today is Dr. Feinstein has deviated from good  
11 science. He's made so many arguments that aren't supported  
12 by good science. He applies tests that don't test what he's  
13 supposed to test. That is the Z-test. He applies the test  
14 in a self-serving way. He deviates from what the FDT --  
17:14:07 15 there's only one article about this Z-test in market  
16 efficiency, FDT. They say don't test the last day. He  
17 tests the last day. They pool their standard errors. They  
18 unpool them. He pools them. All these little changes, they  
19 end up affecting the outcome in favor of his client.

17:14:28 20 With respect to market efficiency having to be  
21 proved at a 95 percent confidence level, I think that just  
22 misstates Dr. Bajaj's testimony. He's not changing the  
23 standard of law that this court has to apply. He's talking  
24 about statistical significance and what economists do in an  
17:14:49 25 event study, and what they do is when they test an event,

1 they need to determine that that event couldn't occur solely  
2 by chance. And what they do is they use a 95 percent  
3 statistical significance level.

4 And I'll tell you a secret, Your Honor, but we  
17:15:04 5 have to keep it in this room. Dr. Feinstein, he used a 95  
6 percent statistical significance level in his event study  
7 and in his Z-test. It's one of the only things he did that  
8 does comply with good science.

9 So to criticize Dr. Bajaj as if he is somehow  
17:15:27 10 trying to mislead the court into applying a different  
11 standard, it's just not true.

12 Now, the fact of the matter is, the very  
13 definition of a semi-strong form efficient market is that  
14 the market is responding consistently to material news  
17:15:44 15 throughout the period. And Dr. Bajaj has actually given the  
16 plaintiffs a break.

17 Why do I say that? Because I actually -- when I  
18 deposed Dr. Feinstein, he admitted that for, quote -- this  
19 is page 97 of his deposition -- "for a market to be  
17:16:04 20 efficient, it needs to be rapidly incorporating available  
21 information all the time." All the time. 100 percent.

22 Dr. Bajaj gives the plaintiffs a break and he  
23 says, "Look, statistics recognizes that there's sometimes  
24 noisy results. And while I realize that the verbal -- that  
17:16:25 25 the language of the -- that the very theory is all the time,

1 I would say 80 to 90 percent of the time."

2 That's what he said in the Freddie Mac/Kreysar  
3 case. The court adopted his reasoning there. And that's  
4 not -- it's not contrary to any legal standard. The legal  
17:16:40 5 standard is that it should be doing it, responding to  
6 material news consistently.

7 So all told, Your Honor, Dr. Bajaj's opinions are  
8 not challenged as unreliable under the Daubert standards,  
9 they're challenged as not relevant. And I hope you found  
17:16:59 10 them relevant here today, and I hope you found them helpful,  
11 and we'll be arguing more about them at the class  
12 certification motion.

13 THE COURT: Is there anything more you'd like to  
14 say about the confusing aspect? Because there are so  
17:17:11 15 many -- well, there are some points of difference. As you  
16 point out, the 95 percent confidence level is not one of  
17 them. Except I think Mr. Markovits would say that Dr. Bajaj  
18 would say it must be that, and as it happened, Dr. Feinstein  
19 used it.

17:17:28 20 But just anything at all you care to say about  
21 whether or not your expert's opinion would be confusing to a  
22 jury because of the differences.

23 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, I guess what I would say  
24 is that this is an area that is complicated, and I believe  
17:17:49 25 that Dr. Bajaj's opinions are the opinions that are

1 generally shared by economists. And if he were to sit there  
2 and toss away the science of economics in order to conform  
3 everything he said to the law, I think that -- I think  
4 that's the type of testimony that gets excluded on Daubert  
5 grounds, because, frankly, it's not good science. He has to  
6 testify based on what the field of economics say, and he  
7 has, and it's helpful and relevant.

8 And I actually think he's good at explaining his  
9 concepts, you know, as complicated as they are. So I don't  
10 think it gets -- I don't think it should be excluded on  
11 confusing grounds either.

12 As I said, I think the real problem here is that  
13 Dr. Feinstein is just not engaged in good science and is  
14 deviating from accepted methods and is applying his methods  
15 in ways that aren't reliable.

16 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Frank.

17 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

18 THE COURT: Certainly.

19 Your proposed schedule calls for a break. Does  
20 anyone need a break?

21 MR. MARKOVITS: Your Honor, I believe I had a few  
22 minutes.

23 THE COURT: How many do you think you have?

24 MR. MARKOVITS: According -- five, and I will take  
25 less. I will take two.

1 THE COURT: I think that's at least one finger  
2 more than my math shows. But if you think you have five,  
3 I'll indulge you.

4 MR. MARKOVITS: I will go three or four.

17:19:12 5 THE COURT: All right.

6 MR. MARKOVITS: Your Honor, I just wanted to  
7 respond to that. I don't know how this became about  
8 Professor Feinstein. This is a motion to exclude Dr. Bajaj.

9 THE COURT: Well, you can't really keep them  
17:19:29 10 separate, motion to exclude either expert, even from class  
11 certification motion. I think you've done well enough, but  
12 you understand how it came together.

13 MR. MARKOVITS: I understand, except here's the  
14 difference and the major difference: Professor Feinstein is  
17:19:43 15 providing an economic opinion that's consistent with the  
16 legal standards. Dr. Bajaj is providing an economic opinion  
17 that's inconsistent with the legal standards.

18 Halliburton II did effect a change. We've briefed  
19 that at length. There is no case post-Halliburton II that  
17:20:02 20 said you need to prove a semi-strong efficient market.  
21 There are cases that say you don't.

22 There is no case that held that Cammer 5 is  
23 necessary. There are cases that say it isn't.

24 There is no case that has held an event study is  
17:20:16 25 necessary. There are many cases that say it's not.



1           There is no case that has held anywhere that  
2 material news means a statistically significant price  
3 movement.

4           And, yes, they both use the 95 percent confidence  
17:20:32 5 level. But, again, the only logical conclusions from  
6 Dr. Bajaj's testimony, which is all contrary to the legal  
7 standard, is that the plaintiff's burden of proof has risen  
8 to a 95 percent confidence level. That's different than  
9 using a 95 percent confidence level in one factor, the  
17:20:51 10 Cammer 5 factor, for an event study, because that's what  
11 economists do.

12           So, Mr. Frank says, "Well, these are -- the views  
13 of Dr. Bajaj are generally shared by other economists." I  
14 would ask Your Honor to look at the Groupon case, because I  
17:21:08 15 thought it had a very -- the analysis there was directly on  
16 point.

17           That involved Dr. Gompers, actually, who was  
18 espousing some of the same type of opinions as Dr. Bajaj in  
19 this case, and the court there said, "You know, it's not to  
17:21:22 20 say that he's wrong as an economist, he's just not  
21 testifying in conjunction with the legal standards."

22           And the case law is clear, and they haven't  
23 disputed it. An expert, including defense economists, don't  
24 get a pass. You can't, under Daubert, testify contrary to  
17:21:42 25 the legal standards. That's what Dr. Bajaj is doing here.

1 Thank you.

2 THE COURT: Thank you, sir.

3 Does anyone require a break?

4 MR. FRANK: Your Honor, a break would be greatly  
17:21:55 5 appreciated.

6 THE COURT: All right, then. We have a ten-minute  
7 recess and then we'll return. Do you really intend to argue  
8 the Dr. Gompers motion?

9 MR. FRANK: I encourage the plaintiff to withdraw  
17:22:07 10 the motion or to withdraw their desire to argue it.

11 THE COURT: Well, I'll give you until the end of  
12 your break to tell me how well that goes.

13 (Laughter.)

14 THE COURT: We're in recess for ten minutes.

17:22:20 15 (Recess at 5:22 p.m., and the proceedings resumed at  
16 5:33 p.m.)

17 THE COURT: Thank you, everyone. You can retake  
18 your seats.

19 Our schedule now calls for oral argument on lead  
17:33:13 20 plaintiff's motion to exclude the expert testimony of  
21 Dr. Paul Gompers. Mr. Markovits?

22 MR. MARKOVITS: Your Honor, the parties have  
23 reached an agreement to submit that on the papers.

24 THE COURT: Thank you. I will accept it on the  
17:33:24 25 papers.

1 That means that we can now move to argument on  
2 motion for class certification. Mr. Markovits?

3 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you, Your Honor.

4 THE COURT: And I remind you, 30 minutes are set  
17:33:38 5 aside for that, up to 10 minutes of which may be reserved,  
6 and we can follow the same schedule, what you don't use of  
7 that 30 minutes, you can use for rebuttal.

8 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you, Your Honor.

9 THE COURT: Okay.

17:33:48 10 MR. MARKOVITS: May it please the court.

11 Going back to what I said in opening, defendants  
12 don't dispute any of the Rule 23 requirements except  
13 predominance. Under 23(a), they don't dispute numerosity,  
14 commonality, typicality, adequacy of representation. I'm  
17:34:08 15 happy to address any of those requirements if the court has  
16 any concern. If not, I'll move on.

17 THE COURT: Please do.

18 MR. MARKOVITS: Under 23(b), they don't dispute  
19 superiority. And the dispute on predominance boils down to  
17:34:20 20 the presumption of reliance, which is shown through proof of  
21 an efficient market.

22 Again, with seven of the eight Cammer/Krogman  
23 factors handily met, with the common stock trading on the  
24 New York Stock Exchange, with no proof by defendants of an  
17:34:39 25 inefficient market, the question isn't even close in this

1 case.

2 OPERS has shown that Freddie Mac stock operated in  
3 an efficient market during the class period.

4 Case law from around the country and within this  
17:34:51 5 circuit supports that conclusion. Any conclusion to the  
6 contrary would be a definite outlier.

7 Now, defendants' argument, again, for class  
8 certification goes something like this: That market  
9 efficiency must be shown to be semi-strong; that Cammer  
17:35:12 10 factor 5 is necessary to show that semi-strong; that an  
11 event study is necessary to show Cammer 5; that Professor  
12 Feinstein's event study should be rejected and, therefore,  
13 class certification should be denied.

14 Defendants are wrong on all counts. And let me  
17:35:30 15 explain why by synthesizing some of the briefing and  
16 testimony you've heard here today.

17 First, let me go back to the Basic presumption of  
18 reliance. In Basic, the Supreme Court created the  
19 fraud-on-the-market presumption, which allows a presumption  
17:35:49 20 of reliance that the plaintiff can show by a preponderance  
21 of the evidence that the stock traded in an efficient  
22 market.

23 But again, the Supreme Court in Basic did not  
24 clarify what was required for proof of market efficiency.  
17:36:04 25 And even Dr. Bajaj recognized that in the article he wrote.

1           So as the courts began to apply the Basic  
2       presumption, different standards evolved with courts  
3       requiring different levels of proof of an efficient market.  
4       Some required a high degree of efficiency, like the  
17:36:25 5       Polymedica case that's cited a lot by the defendants, some a  
6       lower degree like the DVI case. Courts since Halliburton  
7       have essentially rejected the Polymedica standard. It can't  
8       survive Halliburton II.

9           And in Halliburton II, Halliburton was asking the  
17:36:42 10       court to toss out the fraud-on-the-market presumption,  
11       arguing that basically the research since Basic in 1988  
12       showed that the markets are not always highly efficient.

13           The amicus brief that we referred to by the  
14       financial economists is very instructive in this regard.  
17:37:06 15       Again, the economists who signed on included both Eugene  
16       Fama, who is known as the father of the efficient market  
17       hypothesis, and one of his harshest critics, Robert Shiller,  
18       both signed on.

19           And the brief says, in part, that economists  
17:37:23 20       disagree about whether markets perfectly process  
21       information, how quickly they do so, but they do not  
22       generally disagree about whether market prices respond to  
23       new material information. And the brief makes a very  
24       important point.

17:37:41 25           Slide 14, Kevin.

1 I want to emphasize this point again stemming from  
2 the brief. Because what it says is -- and it should come up  
3 shortly -- "The key point for present purposes is that while  
4 the proposition that market prices respond relatively  
5 promptly to material information about a stock is true if  
6 the SSEMH is true, it does not depend on the SSEMH being  
7 true."

8 Meaning you don't have to show that there's a  
9 semi-strong efficient market to show that market prices  
10 respond relatively promptly to material information about a  
11 stock.

12 The court in Halliburton II cited to this amicus  
13 brief and its opinion, and the court clarified the Basic  
14 presumption.

15 Slide 51, Kevin, please.

16 It said that "The presumption was based on 'the  
17 fairly modest premise' that 'market professionals generally  
18 consider most publicly announced material statements about  
19 companies, thereby affecting stock market prices.'"

20 It specifically says, 2404 is the reference, "A  
21 market need only be 'generally efficient.'"

22 And it went on to say, "debates about the precise  
23 degree to which stock prices accurately reflect public  
24 information are," thus, "largely beside the point."

25 Again, the court said a presumption is based on a

1 stock trading in a generally efficient market.

2 THE COURT: Do you remember the discussion you had  
3 with Dr. Bajaj about this part of the amicus brief, and his  
4 answers included that fundamental form may not be true, but  
17:39:35 5 informational may still be?

6 MR. MARKOVITS: Yes.

7 THE COURT: Do you recall that?

8 MR. MARKOVITS: I do recall that, and that you  
9 will find nowhere in the financial economist brief. It is  
17:39:46 10 clear what they were saying in the last slide was as  
11 interpreted by the Halliburton II, as interpreted by courts  
12 that have interpreted Halliburton II, that the fairly modest  
13 premise that material news affect stock prices can be shown  
14 outside of a semi-strong form of efficient market. That no  
17:40:05 15 particular level of market efficiency has to be proven.

16 And, again, courts subsequent to Halliburton II,  
17 Carpenters in particular, the Carpenters case, specifically  
18 did that analysis and said, "Defense, you're wrong. You  
19 don't have to show market efficiency at the semi-strong  
17:40:24 20 level. Halliburton II dealt with that."

21 So before -- after Basic, before Halliburton II,  
22 the courts had varying ideas of what degree was required.  
23 After Halliburton II, this idea that you need semi-strong  
24 efficiency, that you need Cammer 5, that you need an event  
17:40:48 25 study, those were all laid to rest. And the courts have

1       been consistent in saying that those notions, the notions  
2       espoused by Dr. Bajaj and the defendants, have been laid to  
3       rest.

4               Slide 52, Kevin, please.

17:41:10 5               Here's a couple of examples of recent cases. The  
6       one at the top, the Forsta case, said, "To require an event  
7       study 'would ignore the Supreme Court's recognition that  
8       debates about the precise degree to which stock prices  
9       accurately reflect public information' are 'largely beside  
17:41:29 10       the point.'"

11               In the Carpenters case, which also said  
12       semi-strong efficiency was not required, said, "In light of  
13       Halliburton II 'in the ordinary case of a high volume stock  
14       followed by a large number of analysts and traded on a  
17:41:42 15       national exchange, whether a plaintiff can satisfy Cammer 5  
16       is not dispositive. Nor is an event study always  
17       necessary.'"

18               And then in the Strougo case, "In light of  
19       Halliburton II, 'requiring a plaintiff to submit proof of  
17:41:57 20       market reactions - and to do so with an event study -  
21       ignores Supreme Court precedent as well as practical  
22       considerations."

23               THE COURT: I appreciate that those are all  
24       recent, but none are binding on this court, are they?

17:42:10 25               MR. MARKOVITS: No, none are binding on this



1 court. And the Sixth Circuit hasn't specifically ruled on  
2 this, although courts within the Sixth Circuit have  
3 acknowledged the Cammer and Krogman factors as probative,  
4 something Dr. Bajaj does not, and acknowledged that the  
17:42:29 5 Cammer 5 is not dispositive, that was in the Plumbers and  
6 Pipefitters case, and have considered in Bovie, Burges,  
7 Plumbers, the Plumbers and Pipefitters case, a number of  
8 cases within the circuit have acknowledged generally that  
9 you look at all these factors, you apply them, Cammer 5 is  
17:42:52 10 not dispositive.

11 But you're correct, Your Honor, the Sixth Circuit  
12 has not specifically ruled on this point. Every circuit  
13 that has ruled on this point, every court that's ruled on  
14 this point post-Halliburton II has come to the same  
17:43:08 15 conclusion, though.

16 Which brings us back to the point that defendants'  
17 attack on Cammer 5, they, again, throw up dozens of attacks,  
18 just distract from the primary question, which is: Is the  
19 market efficient? And the answer there is clearly yes.

17:43:36 20 Halliburton II, as the defense has pointed out in  
21 their brief, also clarified that defendants can rebut the  
22 presumption of an efficient market at the class  
23 certification stage by showing a lack of price impact.

24 However, the burden of production and persuasion  
17:43:57 25 is squarely on defendants on this point.

1 Slide 53, please, Kevin.

2 In the Halliburton II, Justice Ginsburg says, "The  
3 court recognizes that it is incumbent upon the defendant to  
4 show the absence of price impact."

17:44:17 5 And Justice Thomas in dissent said, essentially,  
6 "In practice, the so-called 'rebuttal presumption' is  
7 largely irrebuttable." Well, why did he say it's largely  
8 irrebuttable? Well, this case provides a good example of  
9 why. Because to prove a lack of price impact in this case,  
17:44:37 10 defendants would have to show either that there was no  
11 statistically significant price decrease on November 20th,  
12 2007, or that no part of that statistically significant  
13 decrease was linked to OPERS' allegations.

14 Well, there's no dispute that there was a  
17:45:00 15 statistically significant decrease. Professor Feinstein  
16 mentioned that there are a number of cases where in the last  
17 day of the class period, there's not necessarily a  
18 statistically significant decrease.

19 This one there is a very large statistically  
17:45:10 20 significant decrease. The stock price dropped almost 30  
21 percent. And it would take far, far less than that to have  
22 statistical significance.

23 So what defendants have to do is they have to  
24 prove that no part of that decrease was related to OPERS'  
17:45:27 25 allegations; that is, assuming OPERS' allegations are true,

1 can defendants show that no part of the loss that resulted  
2 in the stock price drop was a result, for example, of  
3 exposure to credit risk from nontraditional loans, one of  
4 our allegations.

17:45:45 5 Can they show that no part of the loss that  
6 resulted in the stock price drop was as a result of the  
7 failure to follow their underwriting, resulting in a  
8 materialization of the risk that was caused by that failure?

9 The answer is no. And the fact is, they don't  
17:46:06 10 even try. Dr. Bajaj, as you saw in his testimony, his  
11 deposition testimony, said that, in part, he was responding  
12 to Professor Feinstein.

13 He states that he did no analysis, no analysis of  
14 what comprised the loss that was announced. He didn't even  
17:46:26 15 look at all the information that came out on November 20th,  
16 2007, he reviewed some analyst reports, looked at the press  
17 release, and he was looking for what's called -- what he  
18 called a corrective disclosure. Finding no corrective  
19 disclosure, he concluded there was no price impact.

17:46:44 20 That's not close to meeting the legal burden.  
21 There can be price impact without a corrective disclosure or  
22 an acknowledged corrective disclosure. He has to show,  
23 again, that no price -- no part of that loss was caused by  
24 anything related to plaintiff's allegations. And, again, he  
17:47:05 25 has not even tried to do so.

1 The final argument that defendants use to try to  
2 derail class certification is the Comcast-related argument.  
3 And as we set out in our brief, courts differ in their  
4 treatment of Comcast. Some courts say it doesn't even apply  
5 in the securities context.

17:47:26

6 In the Sixth Circuit, there is Sixth Circuit law  
7 on this --

8 Kevin, can you pull up 54, please?

9 In the VHS case, the Sixth Circuit says, "Comcast  
10 applies where there are multiple theories of liability,  
11 those theories create separable effects, the combined  
12 effects can result in aggregated damages."

17:47:42

13 Here -- you can pull that off, Kevin.

14 MR. LEWIS: Pull what up?

17:47:58

15 MR. MARKOVITS: You can pull that off.

16 MR. LEWIS: Okay.

17 MR. MARKOVITS: Here there are no multiple  
18 theories of liability. The theory is a violation of 10b-5.

19 There are no multiple damages. The damages are  
20 the out-of-pocket loss.

17:48:09

21 All damages will be determined by the standard  
22 out-of-pocket measure described by Professor Feinstein.

23 Under Sixth Circuit law, Comcast is not even  
24 applicable.

17:48:25

25 I keep wanting to go with his brother's

1 pronunciation.

2 THE COURT: He's forgiving, I can see him.

3 (Laughter.)

4 MR. MARKOVITS: Yet it's typical in securities

17:48:35 5 actions, and you're going to see this in virtually every  
6 expert opinion by the plaintiff expert on market efficiency,  
7 for the expert to just state, set out that the damages can  
8 be determined on a class-wide basis, here's the theory,  
9 here's how I determined the damages, and they're consistent  
17:48:55 10 and can be determined on a class-wide basis.

11 If you look back at Dr. Bajaj's report again in  
12 Allergan, he has two short paragraphs at the end of his  
13 report which supposedly, according to him, meet the Comcast  
14 requirement, and they're even in less detail than Professor  
17:49:15 15 Feinstein's.

16 Yet defendants tried out Dr. Gompers to argue that  
17 Comcast requires more, that it requires the level of detail  
18 that's typically found later in the case at the loss  
19 causation stage. And that reading of Comcast, as we set  
17:49:38 20 forth in our motion with regard to Dr. Gompers, has been  
21 rejected by every court where he's raised it.

22 He has raised it -- after Comcast, he's been hired  
23 by defense counsel in 11 cases to bring out that same  
24 theory. He has been shot down every single time. He's 0  
17:50:00 25 for 11. Including cases in which the court has said,

1 "Dr. Gompers' approach here is contrary to the requirements  
2 of Comcast." It was rejected by those courts, that  
3 approach. It should be rejected here as well.

4 For all of those reasons, OPERS respectively  
17:50:20 5 requests that the court grant its motion for class  
6 certification.

7 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Markovits. The balance  
8 of your time is reserved.

9 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you.

17:50:33 10 THE COURT: Mr. Frank?

11 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

12 Your Honor, first, let me begin by thanking you  
13 for providing us so much time today to address these  
14 matters. We take them seriously and we appreciate the  
17:50:58 15 court's time.

16 Your Honor, OPERS' motion for class certification  
17 should be denied for four reasons.

18 First, OPERS' motion rests solely on the opinion  
19 of Dr. Feinstein. And as we've argued, Dr. Feinstein's  
17:51:10 20 opinion should be excluded for the reasons we explained in  
21 support of our Daubert motion.

22 Second, even if the court were to allow  
23 Dr. Feinstein to testify as to his opinions, Dr. Feinstein  
24 fails to establish that Freddie Mac stock traded in an  
17:51:26 25 efficient market during the class period.

1 Third, Dr. Bajaj has established a lack of price  
2 impact. The alleged misrepresentations did not impact the  
3 price of the stock, and that rebuts any presumption of  
4 reliance.

17:51:38 5 And fourth and finally, Dr. Feinstein failed to  
6 demonstrate that he can calculate damages consistent with  
7 plaintiff's theory of liability as required by the Comcast  
8 Supreme Court decision.

9 Your Honor, I won't dwell on the Daubert point,  
17:51:54 10 but suffice it to say that our Daubert motion, we believe,  
11 is dispositive of the OPERS' class certification motion. As  
12 you know, we believe that his opinions should be excluded  
13 under all three prongs of the standard. If Dr. Feinstein's  
14 testimony is excluded, of course, OPERS has nothing else to  
17:52:13 15 support its motion.

16 Dr. Feinstein, however, even if he were allowed to  
17 testify, just because a court allows experts to testify  
18 doesn't mean it necessarily agrees with one expert or  
19 another, and we believe that Dr. Feinstein, even if his  
17:52:29 20 testimony is not excluded, has failed to demonstrate market  
21 efficiency.

22 Dr. Feinstein's opinions, as you know, rest  
23 exclusively on his consideration of the so-called  
24 Cammer/Krogman factors. Contrary to what OPERS wants you to  
17:52:45 25 believe, all Cammer/Krogman factors are not entitled to

1 equal weight. Seven of those factors are common to  
2 virtually all large companies that trade on a national  
3 securities exchange.

4 While OPERS cites one case from Missouri which  
17:53:03 5 notes that there's a presumption that if you're on a large  
6 exchange, you trade in an efficient market, that is not the  
7 law of the land. It's not the law in this court.

8 We know from studies from economists that not all  
9 large companies that trade on national securities exchanges  
17:53:17 10 are trading in efficient markets. There are literally  
11 dozens of examples of companies on NASDAQ and the New York  
12 Stock Exchange that meet Cammer/Krogman factors that weren't  
13 trading in efficient markets as established by the economic  
14 literature.

17:53:35 15 As Dr. Bajaj testified, economists assessing  
16 market efficiency outside of the litigation context assess  
17 factor 5, empirical evidence of a cause and effect  
18 relationship between material information and stock prices.

19 Now, I know you heard arguments about statistical  
17:53:53 20 significance, and you asked me earlier about whether such a  
21 thing would confuse the jury. And, Your Honor, I commend to  
22 your attention the Federal Judicial Center's Reference  
23 Manual on Scientific Evidence.

24 The fact of the matter is that economists and  
17:54:05 25 other scientists testify all across the country all the time



1 on the basis of their fields, and in particular, uses a  
2 touchstone statistical significance at the 95 percent level.  
3 That's actually specifically noted at I believe page 269 of  
4 the Federal Judicial Center's Reference Manual.

17:54:26 5 It actually includes a footnote acknowledging that  
6 the Supreme Court has implicitly embraced this level as the  
7 accepted level of statistical significance.

8 Now, Your Honor, economists in the real world, I  
9 know we think our world is the real world, but outside of  
17:54:46 10 litigation, they don't even consider the other Cammer and  
11 Krogman factors when assessing market efficiency.

12 That is why Dr. Feinstein testified in another  
13 case that the fifth factor is the essence of market  
14 efficiency. That is why the First Circuit in the Xcelera  
17:55:03 15 case stated, "In the absence of such a cause and effect  
16 relationship, there is little assurance that information is  
17 being absorbed into the market and reflected in its price."

18 That is why the Fifth Circuit in the Unger case  
19 stated, "This causal connection goes to the heart of the  
17:55:19 20 fraud-on-the-market theory."

21 That is why the Freddie Mac/Kreysar court referred  
22 to the fifth factor as the critical factor and to all the  
23 other factors as the less important factors.

24 Now, it's the fifth factor that matters, Your  
17:55:36 25 Honor. The fifth factor that, even as Dr. Feinstein admits,

1 is the essence of market efficiency.

2 Now, we don't have the time to discuss every  
3 single case that's in the briefs, of course. But I do want  
4 to share with Your Honor a few facts that justify the denial  
17:55:57 5 of the motion for class certification and that are  
6 distinguishing facts when contrasted with cases that are  
7 advanced by the plaintiffs.

8 First, Your Honor, in this case, there's a flawed  
9 event study. That matters to courts. It's one thing for a  
17:56:18 10 court to say, "I don't need to consider Cammer factor 5, I'm  
11 just considering these other factors," which you want to  
12 talk about outliers, those are outlier cases.

13 Most courts that discuss these factors understand  
14 and acknowledge that Cammer factor 5 is the most important  
17:56:34 15 factor, the essence, the sine qua non, all these phrases.  
16 Those are the outliers.

17 But in any event, when we see a flawed event study  
18 like this, courts care. Because you -- because inferences  
19 can be drawn from that. It begs the question: Why? Why is  
17:56:55 20 there a flawed event study? Why is this most important  
21 factor not being addressed? Why is it that an expert came  
22 into the courtroom with the purpose of establishing market  
23 efficiency and failed to do it? It is a troubling fact,  
24 courts noted, and it's a distinguishing fact in some of  
17:57:18 25 their relevant cases.

1 In addition, Your Honor, this case is unlike many  
2 of the cases in the briefs before you, because of the reason  
3 that the judge -- that you articulated earlier, and that  
4 Dr. Bajaj testified to. There was a financial crisis in  
17:57:34 5 this country. It began in the year arguably 2006, but  
6 certainly in early 2007.

7 In February of 2007, there was a structural break  
8 in this market. You can see it on the chart, the volatility  
9 changes. And on that day, the chairman of the Fed noted  
17:57:51 10 that the company was -- that the company -- that the country  
11 was headed for a recession. And the Dow dropped more than  
12 it had dropped in six years since 9/11.

13 That was only the beginning. In August, the  
14 crisis continued. And we see in the charts -- and I don't  
17:58:14 15 know if I have the charts here. But we see in the -- can we  
16 pull up the volatility chart from August?

17 You see in the volatility chart from August how  
18 very extreme the volatility was in this market.

19 Now, those are specific circumstances, Your Honor,  
17:58:35 20 that should cause the court to take more -- even more  
21 seriously than usual Cammer factor 5. Why? Because it is  
22 simply the case that you can look at a company and you can  
23 check some boxes: What is it? Is it traded on the New York  
24 Stock Exchange? What was its average volume during a  
17:58:57 25 period? I'm going to check some boxes.

1 But when you see irrational behavior in the  
2 markets, these are the conditions that give rise to market  
3 inefficiency.

4 And Dr. Bajaj was not surprised, and I'm not  
17:59:12 5 surprised, that two experts have filed four reports with  
6 this court, and they have utterly failed to establish market  
7 efficiency.

8 Now, before turning to Dr. Feinstein's analysis of  
9 the fifth factor, it's worth recounting a bit of history  
17:59:32 10 here. We've mentioned the Freddie Mac/Kreysar case in our  
11 briefing and we've mentioned it a few times today. And the  
12 court may wonder what the relationship of that case to this  
13 is.

14 That case was very similar to this case. That  
17:59:45 15 case also arose out of the subprime crisis. I misstated a  
16 fact earlier to the court. I had thought that there was an  
17 overlap with the class period. It came just after this  
18 class period.

19 THE COURT: I think you were corrected by the  
18:00:00 20 witness when you did that.

21 MR. FRANK: I may have been. I may have been.  
22 But I did not want to mislead.

23 And that case also arose out of the subprime  
24 crisis. That case was, again, some of the very same  
18:00:15 25 defendants whose counsel are here in this room, Mr. Syron,

1 Mr. Piszal and others. That case related to the preferred  
2 stock of Freddie Mac, and in that case, a purchaser of the  
3 preferred stock brought claims based on some of the same  
4 sorts of representations that are issued in this case.

18:00:33 5 In that case, the plaintiff's expert opined that  
6 the market was efficient. He testified that all of the  
7 lesser Cammer factors were satisfied. He tested 57 dates  
8 and found that 16 had statistically significant price  
9 reactions.

18:00:48 10 Dr. Bajaj testified at a Daubert hearing in that  
11 case, too, and there, just like here, he explained why those  
12 facts did not support a finding of market efficiency. And  
13 there, the court, Judge Cedarbaum in the Southern District  
14 of New York, credited Dr. Bajaj and denied class  
18:01:04 15 certification.

16 That brings us to this case. Here, Dr. Feinstein  
17 was retained to replace OPERS' first market efficiency  
18 expert, Dr. Hallman. Dr. Hallman conducted event studies on  
19 six earnings dates.

18:01:19 20 Can I get Dr. Hallman's? Oh, it just got turned  
21 on. Okay. So this is the third-to-last slide, two back  
22 from there.

23 So Dr. Hallman tested six earnings dates, Your  
24 Honor. The green ones are the ones that were not found to  
18:01:36 25 be statistically significant. And the H5 is August 30th,

1 and H6 is November 20th. So he found those two dates to be  
2 statistically significant.

3 And as you might expect, it was not too  
4 complicated for Dr. Bajaj to look at this chart, or at least  
18:01:53 5 these facts at the time, and say, "This is a gentleman who's  
6 identified only two dates that responded statistically  
7 significantly over the course of this entire class period.  
8 Two out of six isn't always responding. It's not most of  
9 the time."

18:02:12 10 And the interesting thing here, Your Honor, is  
11 that if you look at H5, H5 didn't take into account the  
12 August structural break. It was using the wrong yardstick  
13 to measure what is an extreme price movement. And when  
14 Dr. Bajaj fixed that, H5 wasn't statistically significant  
18:02:32 15 anymore, leaving only H6. Okay.

16 Now, Dr. Feinstein entered the case at that point,  
17 where an expert had essentially established that only one  
18 out of six dates was statistically significant. They  
19 replaced Dr. Hallman with Dr. Feinstein. And Dr. Feinstein  
18:02:56 20 essentially agrees that there's a structural break there.  
21 He agrees with the analysis that rendered that date  
22 statistically insignificant.

23 Now, we'll get back to August 30th. It has an  
24 interesting story in this case.

18:03:12 25 Now, claiming -- in support of the motion to

1 substitute, Dr. Feinstein submitted a declaration. His  
2 sworn statement in that declaration was that, quote, "If  
3 permitted by the court to provide a report and opinion on  
4 market efficiency, I would prefer to conduct my own event  
18:03:29 5 study so that I may apply the methodology in the manner I  
6 usually do."

7 In fact, Dr. Feinstein deviated from accepted  
8 methods and his own usual methods. For example, the Z-test.  
9 In the Z-test in the past, he had based them on earnings  
18:03:48 10 dates. In this case, for the first time, I believe ever,  
11 for Dr. Feinstein, he didn't use all of the earnings dates  
12 available.

13 Now, as we've discussed, Dr. Feinstein conducted  
14 two studies. His single date event study doesn't establish  
18:04:05 15 market efficiency. We've already -- I've talked about that  
16 at length on his Daubert motion, and I won't bore the court  
17 by repeating those arguments.

18 Suffice it to say that simply testing a single  
19 date doesn't establish market efficiency. It's not excused  
18:04:24 20 by the fact that there's more volatility. It's not excused  
21 by the fact that this market was tumultuous. If anything,  
22 given the extreme volatility over the course of this class  
23 period, it was incumbent upon Dr. Feinstein to test more  
24 dates, not fewer dates.

18:04:48 25 Now, Dr. Feinstein's test, if it suggests

1 anything, it only suggests that we should be weary of his  
2 methods. He chose a date where he already knew the result.  
3 He chose a date where he already knew that our retained  
4 expert hadn't challenged that one date in terms of  
18:05:12 5 statistical significance. He chose a date when he already  
6 knew that date was chosen by the plaintiff as the last day  
7 of the class period. He chose a date when he already knew  
8 that that date had a 29 percent stock price decline. And  
9 then he claimed that there was not a single other date  
18:05:33 10 during the class period that was appropriate for testing.

11 Now, Dr. Feinstein's Z-test also fails to  
12 establish market efficiency. It doesn't even test market  
13 efficiency, as I explained earlier. In fact, it doesn't  
14 even test whether a market is sometimes efficient, because  
18:05:53 15 it takes -- it doesn't take account of the direction of  
16 stock price movements.

17 You may recall that Dr. Bajaj was testifying  
18 earlier today that if you test -- if you want to test the  
19 efficacy of a drug and you just test whether it causes a  
18:06:09 20 change, and one of those changes is that a person dies upon  
21 taking the drug, you can't then determine that that drug is  
22 effective, you have to take into account directionality.  
23 It's not merely whether something causes a change.

24 And let me give you an example of it that's in the  
18:06:28 25 realm of market efficiency and not pharmacology. If you,



1 for example, are testing unexpected good news, that is, a  
2 company, the Wall Street expected its revenue to be  
3 announced at \$500 million and it has an upside surprise, it  
4 comes out the day that it's due to announce its earnings and  
18:06:51 5 it says, "We didn't earn 500 million as expected, we are  
6 reporting 700 million," you expect that stock price to be  
7 impacted because that's material news, and it to move in the  
8 expected direction. If it doesn't move, that's not evidence  
9 of efficiency. If it moves down, that's certainly not  
18:07:14 10 evidence of efficiency, that's evidence of inefficiency.

11 The Z-test doesn't take into account that  
12 directionality.

13 Now, amici briefs are not the law of the land.  
14 But if you look at what Professor Fama has submitted,  
18:07:32 15 Professor Fama's view of semi-strong form efficient markets  
16 is that markets moved promptly and consistently in the  
17 expected direction.

18 Now, Dr. Feinstein's test, so it doesn't test  
19 market efficiency. But even if it did, Your Honor, as we've  
18:07:52 20 explained in our briefing and as Dr. Bajaj walked through  
21 today, and as we explored on cross-examination, it's riddled  
22 with numerous flaws. We've walked through that it has an  
23 insufficient sample size. I won't walk through those dates  
24 again. It just violates those conditions.

18:08:10 25 Even if it didn't, it tests too few dates. One of

1 the things he's done is that he could have done traditional  
2 event testing and we could have been here where he tests  
3 nine dates and says four of them are statistically  
4 significant, and you could be comparing these cases to cases  
18:08:30 5 like Freddie Mac/Kreysar, Strougo, which they referenced  
6 where 5 of 15 were found to be statistically significant and  
7 we could be arguing about traditional tests.

8 But because four of nine, but really three of  
9 eight because he should drop off the last one, because those  
18:08:47 10 numbers, they're just not good enough to show consistent  
11 price reaction, he uses his collective test. Yeah, in every  
12 case where he applies it, his results are going to look  
13 better than in the traditional event study testing.

14 Now, in addition to testing too few dates, his  
18:09:06 15 date selection process is just unprecedented. That is not  
16 an accepted way of selecting dates. And you can see -- you  
17 don't have to be an economist to start to see the flaws in  
18 it.

19 So he uses The Wall Street Journal and The New  
18:09:22 20 York Times, but the article has to be about them, it can't  
21 just be published. He's looking -- he claims there were no  
22 other material news date to test, but now he's testing dates  
23 that supposedly have higher information flow. But they  
24 don't really have higher information flow, because he's  
18:09:41 25 using dates that aren't actually on the same date that the

1 article comes out.

2 The whole thing makes no sense. I think Dr. Bajaj  
3 fairly described this entire situation as kindly as he  
4 could, as a mess. It's just a mess, Your Honor.

18:09:57 5 And this is just -- that's just his date selection  
6 process, for which there is no acceptance in the scientific  
7 community.

8 He includes the corrective disclosure date in his  
9 Z-test. His Z-test is based on the FDT article. The FDT,  
18:10:12 10 the authors of that article, said, "Don't include a  
11 corrective disclosure date." He does that. That skews his  
12 result in favor of his client.

13 In addition, Your Honor, he improperly pools  
14 standard deviation estimates. That sounds really  
18:10:28 15 complicated, but in the end, in the end, all it's about is  
16 the ruler and the yardstick we were talking about before.

17 When you have two different populations and one  
18 you need to be measuring it with a ruler and the other you  
19 need to be measuring it with a yardstick, you can't pool  
18:10:47 20 them together and use the average of those two to measure  
21 what -- to measure the phenomenon you're testing. It is  
22 scientifically improper. FDT, they use the unpooled  
23 approach. He used the pooled approach.

24 He didn't employ a continuity correction. At  
18:11:08 25 deposition he was honest with me, Your Honor. We had a

1 lengthy colloquy, which ended with the sentence that I  
2 confronted him with today. I said to him: Isn't it fair to  
3 say that that was an immaterial error?

4 And you know what he did? He told me the truth;  
18:11:23 5 from his perspective, that was an error. And it was  
6 immaterial, because when it's taken alone, it doesn't render  
7 his results statistically insignificant.

8 But when you just combine it with a couple of  
9 other things, it does. You only have to do three things to  
18:11:43 10 render -- there's a couple -- there's two ways to make his  
11 test statistically insignificant. Here they are:

12 One, you knock off the last day like you're  
13 supposed to under FDT.

14 Two, you employ a continuity correction like  
18:11:57 15 you're supposed to when he admitted to me it was an error  
16 and as Dr. Bajaj testified you should employ a continuity  
17 correction.

18 Three, you use unpooled estimates like FDT does in  
19 their article and as they indicate you ought to in a  
18:12:13 20 footnote. Granted, a complicated economic footnote, but a  
21 footnote.

22 And if you do those three things, his results are  
23 statistically insignificant.

24 But there's another way that ends this whole  
18:12:24 25 discussion. His results are also statistically

1 insignificant when you take into account a structural break  
2 in February. He doesn't dispute the arithmetic. There was  
3 a structural break in February. No one disputes what really  
4 happened. The Dow dropped more than it had in six years.  
18:12:45 5 The chairman of the Feds said, "We're about to enter a  
6 recession." We actually did enter a recession.

7 When you take that into account, it has two  
8 impacts I want to share with you. First, if you take that  
9 into account and drop off the -- I'm going to call it F9,  
18:13:06 10 can you go to the next slide, please, actually the last  
11 slide? When you take that into account and you drop off F9,  
12 his Z-test is statistically insignificant.

13 Now, remember, his Z-test, the only way he  
14 justifies it because the sample size is too small, is he  
18:13:22 15 says, "Well, trust my Z-test. My diagnostic tests show that  
16 my test is robust."

17 Well, guess what, all you have to do is  
18 acknowledge that there's this structural break. None of his  
19 diagnostic tests work. He only gets where he gets by  
18:13:39 20 playing a lot of games with the science, Your Honor. It's  
21 not good science. And it certainly doesn't support their  
22 motion for market efficiency.

23 Unfortunately for everyone, Your Honor, I'm not  
24 done. There are more errors in his approach. He also chose  
18:14:00 25 to combine estimation periods resulting from the structural

1 break. So remember, when you have a structural break,  
2 you've got a different yardstick. Now, when you have two  
3 structural breaks, you have three different yardsticks. In  
4 one of his other cases, the Electrobras case, he treated  
18:14:21 5 them separately. Here he didn't do that. He picks and  
6 chooses. It didn't work for him in this case.

7 Now, he -- in addition, Your Honor, he does not  
8 account for the statistical error inherent in his market  
9 model when calculating his Z statistic.

18:14:56 10 The problem here, Your Honor, is he has a test  
11 upon a test. And his test has a potential error. And then  
12 his test upon his test has a potential error. And that's a  
13 problem for scientists. That's a problem for economists.  
14 He doesn't account for the statistical error inherent in  
18:15:14 15 such an approach.

16 For all of those reasons, he has failed to  
17 establish market efficiency.

18 Now, Your Honor, I want to talk to you for a  
19 moment about these dates, because he says that four of the  
18:15:30 20 nine dates were statistically significant. And when you  
21 actually focus on the dates, it's interesting to see what  
22 happens.

23 Okay. Well, we've explained before, on this  
24 slide, let me make clear what the four dates are that I'm  
18:15:43 25 talking about.

1 Okay. F1 and F2, do you see how they're in red?

2 Actually, can we go back a slide? It will make it  
3 easier. Okay.

4 F1 and F2, Dr. Feinstein says those are  
18:15:57 5 statistically significant. Okay?

6 F6 he says is statistically significant and F9.  
7 F6 is August 30. F9 is November 20. Okay.

8 Now let's go to the next slide. Here's what  
9 happens when you start applying actual reliable principles  
18:16:14 10 to his test.

11 F9, FDT says don't test it, that should drop out.

12 F1 and 2, when you take into account the  
13 structural break, in February, those aren't statistically  
14 significant. You're left with F6. He's got one date, Your  
18:16:32 15 Honor, one date out of nine that has a statistically  
16 significant result.

17 Now, you might say to me, "Jason, that's weird.  
18 That's August 30th. I thought you told me that Dr. Hallman  
19 tested August 30th and that Dr. Bajaj criticized Dr. Hallman  
18:16:53 20 and said, 'No, you missed the structural break in August.  
21 When you take into account the structural break in August,  
22 August 30th drops out.'"

23 And Dr. Feinstein agrees with that structural  
24 break. He agrees with the math.

18:17:07 25 How is it appearing on this chart again? I'll

1 tell you. Dr. Hallman, in conducting his regression, used  
2 an estimation period from before the class period.

3 Now, you might say, "Okay, Jason, what's a  
4 regression? Mr. Frank, what's a regression?"

18:17:25 5 In order to do these event studies, Your Honor, we  
6 try to pull out the effects of the market. In other words,  
7 we want to know what the firm-specific movement is.  
8 Companies tend, when the market goes up, the stock price of  
9 the company can sometimes go up. It tends to go up. When  
18:17:44 10 their industry goes up, the stock price of a company in that  
11 industry goes up.

12 So economists like Dr. Feinstein and like  
13 Dr. Bajaj and like Dr. Hallman, they all agree on this, they  
14 run in a regression and they try to pull out any impacts  
18:18:00 15 that could be occurring from the market, on the one hand,  
16 and from the specific industry on the other hand. Okay.  
17 And they try to use a control period to determine what is --  
18 what is the standard relationship that we see.

19 August 30th, when you use Hallman's control  
18:18:22 20 period, Dr. Bajaj is able to criticize it because he can  
21 ignore the structural break and it gets knocked out.

22 Dr. Feinstein chose a different estimation period,  
23 different control period. That is data mining.

24 In other words, Dr. Feinstein saw the results of  
18:18:44 25 August 30th, didn't actually disagree with them, saw that



1 they didn't help his client and decided, you know what, I've  
2 got a different approach. If I use a different approach,  
3 maybe I can come up with new information.

4 And that's what happened.

18:19:02 5 So, Your Honor, I would submit to you, I have  
6 submitted to you that a Z-test does not establish market  
7 efficiency. Testing for -- it doesn't do it at all. It  
8 doesn't matter how many dates he came up with. He could  
9 come up with nine out of nine. It doesn't show that a  
18:19:15 10 market is efficient. That's not what a Z-test tests.

11 Dr. Bajaj explained that. It just doesn't do it.

12 But what's worse, four out of nine certainly  
13 doesn't do it. But let me suggest to you that zero dates  
14 out of nine, that doesn't do it. This is a market that was  
18:19:30 15 in turmoil. This was a market that was in the midst of a  
16 financial crisis.

17 And the financial crisis, as you've heard  
18 testimony about and you rightly articulated earlier, was a  
19 crisis that arose out of the mortgage market. And the two  
18:19:51 20 GSEs, Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac, they are the largest  
21 participants in the U.S. mortgage market, and it's no  
22 surprise that their stock prices might behave in irrational  
23 ways, not in efficient ways.

24 And this really matters. Why does it matter?  
18:20:09 25 Because remember, in Basic, the court held that securities

1 fraud plaintiffs don't have to plead and prove reliance  
2 anymore. No more reliance requirement. Instead, we're  
3 going to presume, we're going to allow a presumption that  
4 they're relying upon the integrity of the market. If the  
18:20:31 5 market is efficient.

6 So if the market is efficient and someone tells an  
7 alleged lie, then that lie should impact the stock price.  
8 But if plaintiffs don't prove the market is efficient,  
9 there's no presumption of reliance.

18:20:49 10 And so, Your Honor, for those reasons, we believe  
11 that Dr. Feinstein has failed to establish market  
12 efficiency.

13 Now, let me talk -- feel free to interrupt me if I  
14 go over time, Your Honor.

18:21:01 15 THE COURT: Well, you're going over time,  
16 Mr. Frank. What more do you have to say?

17 MR. FRANK: Well, Your Honor, I'm willing to rely  
18 upon our briefs for the lack of price impact argument and  
19 for the failure to comply with Comcast arguments.

18:21:14 20 The fact of the matter is that the only thing  
21 Halliburton II did, it wasn't to change the market  
22 efficiency standard. I'm sure, you know, the court can  
23 reread it or maybe it developed an impression already. The  
24 fact of the matter is it just provided defendants with the  
18:21:29 25 opportunity to rebut market efficiency by showing a lack of

1 price impact to the specific statements.

2 THE COURT: And I think you capture those points  
3 in your opposition to the motion.

4 MR. FRANK: We do. We do.

18:21:44 5 THE COURT: Including the footnote on Halliburton.

6 MR. FRANK: But thank you for all your time, Your  
7 Honor. This motion for class certification, it should be  
8 denied for all the reasons that we've discussed and briefed,  
9 and we -- again, we really appreciate your time.

18:21:57 10 THE COURT: Certainly. You're welcome, sir.

11 Mr. Markovits, my estimate is what, 15 minutes?

12 MR. MARKOVITS: I will not take that, Your Honor.

13 I too want to thank you for your incredible patience today.

14 I am sorely tempted to use one of my favorite quotes from *My*

18:22:19 15 *Cousin Vinny* and just sit down, but out of respect for

16 Mr. Frank and the court, I'll just say I disagree with what  
17 he said.

18 (Laughter.)

19 MR. MARKOVITS: What Mr. Frank said was basically

18:22:34 20 an attack on Cammer/Krogman. And Cammer/Krogman are

21 supported by the Freeman case in the Sixth Circuit, the

22 Lambert case is in the Sixth Circuit. I said before -- I

23 forgot to mention the Willis versus Big Lots case, which is

24 another one that adopts the Cammer/Krogman factor.

18:22:48 25 And I'm just going to talk about a couple of them.

1 Cammer factor 1, the trading volume. Anything over two  
2 percent, it creates a strong presumption that needs to be  
3 rebutted. They haven't rebutted it.

4 The trading on the New York Stock Exchange.

18:23:04 5 Dr. Bajaj agreed with me that large capitalization stocks  
6 that trade on major stock exchanges such as the New York  
7 Stock Exchange are generally presumed to be efficient unless  
8 there's evidence to the contrary. He had to agree with me  
9 because he had testified to that in another case.

18:23:20 10 So where's the evidence to the contrary? There's  
11 no rebuttal here, no rebuttal evidence. In other cases,  
12 Dr. Bajaj has presented rebuttal evidence, evidence of  
13 market inefficiency, he's done serial correlation tests,  
14 Y filter trading tests, put-call parity tests. He did not  
18:23:40 15 do any of that in this case. There's been no rebuttal of  
16 the presumption of market efficiency in this case.

17 Again, as I said at the beginning, what we are  
18 going to see and what we have seen today is an emphasis and  
19 overemphasis on Cammer 5 as that's dispositive.

18:23:57 20 And defendants keep bringing up and Mr. Frank  
21 brought up the Freddie Mac/Kreysar case. That is the one  
22 case, Your Honor, that didn't include all of the Cammer  
23 factors had been met, but it's the one case where a judge,  
24 Judge Cedarbaum in New York, dealing with preferred stock of  
18:24:13 25 Freddie, adopted Dr. Bajaj's argument that Cammer factor 5

1 was dispositive. That's since been overruled by the Second  
2 Circuit in the Waggoner case. That aspect -- that aspect of  
3 Freddie Mac/Kreysar is no longer good law in the Second  
4 Circuit.

18:24:38 5 Their challenge, again, to quote the Carpenters  
6 case, their challenge is too narrow. All these other  
7 factors are met.

8 And I think with that, Your Honor, unless you have  
9 any particular questions, I will rest.

18:24:55 10 THE COURT: Well, none that I'd like to voice.  
11 I think all of you have been incredibly helpful.

12 (Laughter.)

13 THE COURT: You've given me much to think about,  
14 and I will give everything that is left to be resolved much  
18:25:08 15 thought. And I thank you for your preparedness, for your  
16 politeness not only to my staff and myself, but also to each  
17 other. Litigation doesn't always have to be contentious.

18 I did enjoy the testimony of the experts. So I  
19 know that each of you were put through paces that may not  
18:25:27 20 have been as comfortable for you as you would have liked,  
21 but I thought it went off pretty well.

22 Unless there's something more, I have nothing more  
23 that I'll require of you today. Is there, on behalf of  
24 plaintiffs?

18:25:39 25 MR. MARKOVITS: No, Your Honor.

1 THE COURT: On behalf of the defense?

2 MR. FRANK: No, Your Honor. Thank you.

3 THE COURT: Thank you all. Please travel safely.

4 And feel free to start to move about. The hearing is

18:25:48

5 adjourned. I'll take some time to clean up my space.

6 MR. MARKOVITS: Thank you, Your Honor.

7 MR. FRANK: Thank you, Your Honor.

8 MR. MCKAY: Thank you, Judge.

9 THE COURT: Certainly.

10 (Proceedings concluded at 6:25 p.m.)

11 - - -

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

C E R T I F I C A T E

I certify that the foregoing is a correct transcript  
from the record of proceedings in the above-entitled matter.

<u>/s/ Mary L. Uphold</u>	<u>April 20, 2018</u>
Mary L. Uphold, RDR, CRR	Date

I N D E X

<u>WITNESS:</u>	<u>CALLED BY:</u>	<u>PAGE:</u>
STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D.	Plaintiff	26
MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D.	Defendants	146

\* \* \* \* \*

<u>EXAMINATION:</u>	<u>PAGE:</u>
DIRECT EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D., BY MR. MARKOVITS	26
CROSS-EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D., BY MR. FRANK	58
REDIRECT EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D., BY MR. MARKOVITS	125
RECROSS-EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D., BY MR. FRANK	140
FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION OF STEVEN P. FEINSTEIN, Ph.D., BY MR. MARKOVITS	141
DIRECT EXAMINATION OF MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D. BY MR. FRANK	147
CROSS-EXAMINATION OF MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D. BY MR. MARKOVITS	191
REDIRECT EXAMINATION OF MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D. BY MR. FRANK	235
RECROSS-EXAMINATION OF MUKESH BAJAJ, Ph.D. BY MR. MARKOVITS	241

\* \* \* \* \*

	<u>PAGE:</u>
AFTERNOON SESSION	145

\* \* \* \* \*